

World English Bible NT Mirrored Edition

God

Matthew Chapter 1

The book of the genealogy
of Jesus Christ, the son of
David, the son of Abraham.
Abraham became the father
of Isaac. Isaac became the
father of Jacob. Jacob became
the father of Judah and his
brothers.
Judah became the father of
Perez and Zerah by Tamar.

Perez became the father of
Hezron. Hezron became the
father of Ram.

Ram became the father of
Amminadab. Amminadab

became the father of Nahshon
Nahshon became the father
of Salmon.

Salmon became the father of
Boaz by Rahab. Boaz became
the father of Obed by Ruth.

Obed became the father of
Jesse.

Jesse became the father of
King David. David became the
father of Solomon by her who
had been the wife of
Uriah.

Solomon became the father
of Rehoboam. Rehoboam
became the father of Abijah.
Abijah became the father of

Asa.

Asa became the father of

Jehoshaphat. Jehoshaphat

became the father of Joram.

Joram became the father of

Uzziah.

Uzziah became the father of

Jotham. Jotham became the

father of Ahaz. Ahaz became

the father of Hezekiah.

10 Hezekiah became the father

of Manasseh. Manasseh
became the father of Amon.
Amon became the father of
Josiah.
Josiah became the father of
Jehoniah and his brothers, at
the time of the exile to
Babylon.
After the exile to Babylon,
Jehoniah became the father
of Shealtiel. Shealtiel became

the father of Zerubbabel.
13 Zerubbabel became the

father of Abiud. Abiud
became the father of Eliakim.
Eliakim became the father of
Azor.

14 Azor became the father of
Sadoc. Sadoc became the
father of Achim. Achim
became the father of Eliud.
15 Eliud became the father of

David to the exile to Babylon
fourteen generations; from
Abraham to David are
1720 all the generations from
who is called Christ.
from whom was born Jesus,
Joseph, the husband of Mary,
Jacob became the father of
became the father of Jacob.
father of Matthew. Matthew
Eliabaz became the

19 Joseph, her husband, being a
pregnant by the Holy Spirit.
together, she was found
to Joseph, before they came
his mother, Mary, was engaged
Christ was like this; for after
18 Now the birth of Jesus
fourteen generations.
Babylon to the Christ,
from the carrying away to
fourteen generations; and

Mary your wife, for that
afraid to take to yourself
"Joseph, son of David, don't be
in a dream, saying,
of the Lord appeared to him
these things, behold, an angel
told him when he thought about
away secretly.
example, intended to put her
willing to make her a public
righteous man, and not

saying,
Lord through the prophet,
which was spoken by the
that it might be fulfilled
Now all this has happened,
his people from their sins."
for it is he who shall save
You shall call his name Jesus,
She shall bring forth a son.
of the Holy Spirit.
which is conceived in her is

23 "Behold, the virgin shall be
with child, and shall bring
forth a son. They shall call
his name Immanuel;" which
is being interpreted, "God
with us."

24 Joseph arose from his sleep,
and did as the angel of the
Lord commanded him, and
took his wife to himself;
25 and didn't know her

sexually until she had
brought forth her firstborn
son. He named him Jesus.

Matthew Chapter 2

Now when Jesus was born
in Bethlehem of Judaea in the
days of King Herod, behold,
wise men from the east
came to Jerusalem, saying,
"Where is he who is born
King of the Jews? For we saw

5They said to him, "In

born.

where the Christ would be
the people, he asked them

chief priests and scribes of
4Gathering together all the

Jerusalem with him.

He was troubled, and all

3When King Herod heard it,

come to worship him."

his star in the east, and have

Then Herod secretly called
my people, Israel."
governor, who shall shepherd
forth a
for out of you shall come
among the princes of Judah:
Judah, are in no way least
to you Bethlehem, land of
prophet,
is written through the
Bethlehem of Judah, for this

went their way; and behold,
they having heard the king,
may come and worship him."
bring me word, so that I also
When you have found him,
diligently for the young child.
and said, "Go and search
He sent them to Bethlehem,
the star appeared.
from them exactly what time
the wise men, and learned

they fell down and worshiped
with Mary his mother, and
and saw the young child
11 They came into the house
exceedingly great joy.
they rejoiced with
10 When they saw the star,
where the young child was.
until it came and stood over
the east, went before them,
the star, which they saw in

him. Opening their treasures,
they offered to him gifts: gold,
frankincense, and myrrh.

IsBearing warned in a dream
that they shouldn't return to
Herod, they went back to
their own country another
way.

13Now when they had
departed, behold, an angel of
the Lord appeared to Joseph

and
in a dream, saying, "Arise

take the young child and his
mother, and flee into Egypt,

and stay there until I tell
you, for Herod will seek the
young child to destroy him."

14 He arose and took the
young child and his mother
by night, and departed into
Egypt,

all the male children who
angry and sent out, and killed
wise men, was exceedingly
that he was mocked by the
16 Then Herod, when he saw
I called my son."
prophet, saying, "Out of Egypt
by the Lord through the
be fulfilled which was spoken
death of Herod; that it might
15 and was there until the

Ramah, lamentation, weeping
18" A voice was heard in
prophet was fulfilled, saying,
spoken by Jeremiah the
17 Then that which was
from the wise men.
time which he had learned
under, according to the exact
from two years old and
the surrounding countryside,
were in Bethlehem and in all

into the land of Israel, for
child and his mother, and do
20 "Arise and take the young
Joseph in Egypt, saying,
appeared in a dream to
behold, an angel of the Lord
19 But when Herod was dead,
because they are no more."
wouldn't be comforted,
weeping for her children; she
and great mourning, Rachel

father, Herod, he was afraid to
 Judea in the place of his

Archelaus was reigning over

But when he heard that

Israel.

and came into the land of

young child and his mother,

He arose and took the

child's life are dead."

those who sought the young

In those days, John the

Matthew Chapter 3

Nazareth."

"He will be called a

spoken through the prophets:
might be fulfilled which was
city called Nazareth; that it
33 and came and lived in a
region of Galilee,

there. Being warned in a
dream, he withdrew into the

Lord. Make his paths
make ready the way of the
one crying in the wilderness,
prophet, saying, "The voice of
spoken of by Isaiah the
For this is he who was
Heaven is at hand!"
S"Repent, for the Kingdom of
saying,
the wilderness of Judaea,
Baptizer came, preaching in

"straight."

Now John himself wore
clothing made of camel's hair,
with a leather belt around
his waist. His food was
locusts
and wild honey.
Then people from Jerusalem,
all of Judea, and all the
region around the Jordan
went out to him.

They were baptized by him
in the Jordan, confessing their
sins.

But when he saw many of
the Pharisees and Sadducees
coming for his baptism, he
said to them, "You offspring
of vipers, who warned you to
flee from the wrath to come?
Therefore bring forth fruit
worthy of repentance!

Don't think to yourselves,
'We have Abraham for our
father,' for I tell you that
God is able to raise up
children to Abraham from
these stones.

10 "Even now the axe lies at
the root of the trees.
Therefore, every tree that
doesn't bring forth good fruit
is cut down, and cast into

the fire.
I'll indeed baptize you in
water for repentance, but he
who comes after me is
mightier than I, whose shoes
I am
not worthy to carry. He will
baptize you in the Holy
Spirit.
His winning folk is in
his hand, and he will

thoroughly cleanse his
threshing floor. He will gather
his wheat

into the barn, but the chaff
he will burn up with
unquenchable fire."

13 Then Jesus came from
Galilee to the Jordan to John,
to be baptized by him.
14 But John would have
hindered him, saying, "I need

to be baptized by you, and
you come to me?"

15 But Jesus, answering, said
to him, "Allow it now, for this
is the fitting way for us to
fulfill all righteousness."

Then he allowed him.
16 Jesus, when he was
baptized, went up directly
from the water: and behold,
the heavens were opened to

the Spirit into the wilderness
Then Jesus was led up by
Matthew Chapter 4
well pleased."
I am beloved Son, with whom I am
heavens said, "This is my
Behold, a voice out of the
coming on him.
descending as a dove, and
saw the Spirit of God
him. He

to be tempted by the devil.
When he had fasted forty
days and forty nights, he was
hungry afterward.
The tempter came and said
to him, "If you are the Son
of God, command that these
stones become bread."
But he answered, "It is
written, 'Man shall not live
by bread alone, but by every

word that proceeds out of the
mouth of God."

Then the devil took him
into the holy city. He set him
on the pinnacle of the temple,
and said to him, "If you are
the Son of God, throw
yourself down, for it is
written, 'He will put his
angels in charge of you,' and,
'On their hands they will

their glory
kingdoms of the world, and
and showed him all the
an exceedingly high mountain,
Again, the devil took him to
the Lord, your God."

is written, 'You shall not test
[Jesus said to him, "Again, it
a stone."

don't dash your foot against
bear you up, so that you

and behold, angels came and
I then the devil left him,
shall serve him only." "the Lord your God, and you
is written, 'You shall worship
Get behind me, Satan! For it
10 Then Jesus said to him,
me."

will fall down and worship
you all of these things, if you
He said to him, "I will give

which was spoken through
Isaiah that it might be fulfilled
Nathanael,
region of Zebulun and
which is by the sea, in the
and lived in Capernaum,
leaving Nazareth, he came
withdrew into Galilee.
John was delivered up, he
Now when Jesus heard that
served him.

17 From that time, Jesus began
light has dawned."
and shadow of death, to them
those who sat in the region
darkness saw a great light, to
16 the people who sat in
Galilee of the Gentiles,
the sea, beyond the Jordan,
the land of Nabhtali, toward
15 The land of Zebulun and
Isaiah the prophet, saying,

19 He said to them, "Come

were fishermen.

a net into the sea; for they
casting

and Andrew, his brother,

Simon, who is called Peter,

Galilee, he saw two brothers:
18 Walking by the sea of

at hand."

For the Kingdom of Heaven is
to preach, and to say, "Repent!

after me, and I will make
you fishers for men."

So they immediately left their
nets and followed him.
21 Going on from there, he
saw two other brothers, James
the son of Zebedee, and John
his brother, in the boat
with Zebedee their father,
mending their nets. He called
them.

22They immediately left the
boat and their father, and
followed him.

23Jesus went about in all
Galilee, teaching in their
synagogues, preaching the
Good News of the Kingdom,
and

healing every disease and
every sickness among the
people.

24 The report about him went
out into all Syria. They
brought to him all who were
sick, afflicted with various
diseases and torments,
possessed with demons,
epileptics, and paralysics; and
he healed them.

25 Great multitudes from
Galilee, Decapolis, Jerusalem,
Judea and from beyond the

Kingdom of Heaven.

spirit, for theirs is the

3" Blessed are the poor in

taught them, saying,

2He opened his mouth and

disciples came to him.

When he had sat down, his

went up onto the mountain.

12Seeing the multitudes, he

Matthew Chapter 5

Jordan followed him.

Blessed are those who
mourn, for they shall be
comforted.

Blessed are the gentle, for
they shall inherit the earth.
Blessed are those who
hunger and thirst after
righteousness, for they shall
be filled.

Blessed are the merciful, for
they shall obtain mercy.

people reproach you, persecute
11 "Blessed are you when
is the Kingdom of Heaven.
righteousness' sake, for theirs
been persecuted for
10 Blessed are those who have
children of God.
for they shall be called
9 Blessed are the peacemakers,
heart, for they shall see God.
8 Blessed are the pure in

you, and say all kinds of evil
against you falsely for my
sake.

Rejoice, and be exceedingly
glad, for great is your reward
in heaven. For that is how
they persecuted the
prophets who were before
you.

13 You are the salt of the
earth, but if the salt has lost

its flavor, with what will it
be salted? It is then good for
nothing, but to be cast out
and trodden under the feet of
men.

14 You are the light of the
world. A city located on a
hill can't be hidden.
15 Neither do you light a
lamp, and put it under a
measuring basket, but on a

stand; and it shines to all

who are in the house.

Let even so, let your light

shine before men; that they

may see your good works, and

glorify your Father who is in

heaven.

17 "Don't think that I came

to destroy the law or the

prophets. I didn't come to

destroy but to fulfill.

18 For most certainly I tell

you, until heaven and earth

pass away, not even one

smallest letter or one tiny

pen

stroke shall in any way pass

away from the law, until all

things are accomplished.

19 Whoever, therefore, shall

break one of these least

commandments, and teach

others to do so, shall be
called

least in the Kingdom of
Heaven; but whoever shall do
and teach them shall be
called great in the Kingdom
of
Heaven.

For I tell you that unless
your righteousness exceeds
that of the scribes and

Pharisees, there is no way
you will enter into the
Kingdom of Heaven.
21 "You have heard that it
was said to the ancient ones,
'You shall not murder;' and
'Whoever shall murder shall
be in danger of the
judgment.'
22 But I tell you, that
everyone who is angry with

offering your gift at the altar
23 "If therefore you are
of Gehenna.

shall be in danger of the fire
whoever shall say 'You fool!'
danger of the council; and
brother, 'Raca!' shall be in
and whoever shall say to his
judgment;

shall be in danger of the
his brother without a cause

and there remember that your
brother has anything against
you,

Leave your gift there before
the altar, and go your way.
First be reconciled to your
brother, and then come and
offer your gift.

Agree with your adversary
quickly while you are with
him in the way; lest perhaps

commit adultery;
was said, 'You shall not
do it.' You have heard that it
was said, 'You shall not
commit adultery;
out of there, until you have
you shall pay no means get
out of there, until you have
paid the last penny.
Most certainly I tell you,
you be cast into prison.
and deliver you to the officer, and
to the judge, and the judge
the prosecutor deliver you

828 But I tell you that

everyone who gazes at a
woman to lust after her has
committed adultery with her
already in
his heart.

1128 Self your right eye causes
you to stumble, pluck it out
and throw it away from you.
For it is more profitable for
you that one of your

cast into Gehenna.
for your whole body to be
members should perish, than
you that one of your
For it is more profitable for
and throw it away from you.
you to stumble, cut it off,
30 If your right hand causes
cast into Gehenna.
for your whole body to be
members should perish, than

away commits adultery.
marries her when she is but
adulteress; and whoever
immorality makes her an
for the cause of sexual
puts away his wife, except
32but I tell you that whoever
divorce,'
him give her a writing of
shall put away his wife, let
31'It was also said, 'Whoever

by Jerusalem, for it is the
the footstool of his feet; nor
nor by the earth, for it is
it is the throne of God;
at all: neither by heaven, for
34but I tell you, don't swear
to the Lord your vows,
false vows, but shall perform
time, 'You shall not make
it was said to them of old
33"Again you have heard that

and a tooth for a tooth.
was said, 'An eye for an eye,
38''You have heard that it
is of the evil one.
Whatever is more than these
and your 'No' be 'No'.
37But let your 'Yes' be 'Yes',
one hair white or black.
your head, for you can't make
36Neither shall you swear by
city of the great King.

39But I tell you, don't resist
him who is evil; but whoever
strikes you on your right
cheek, turn to him the other
also.

40If anyone sues you to take
away your coat, let him have
your cloak also.

41Whoever compels you to go
one mile, go with him two.
42Give to him who asks you,

and don't turn away him
who desires to borrow from
you.

43 You have heard that it
was said, 'You shall love your
neighbor, and hate your
enemy.'

44 But I tell you, love your
enemies, bless those who
curse you, do good to those
who hate you, and pray for

For if you love those who
and the unjust.
and sends rain on the just
good,
to rise on the evil and the
heaven. For he makes his sun
of your Father who is in
that you may be children
persecute you,
who mistreat you and
those

Matthew Chapter 6

heaven is perfect.

perfect, just as your Father in
48Therefore you shall be

tax collectors do the same?

than others? Don't even the

friends, what more do you do

47If you only greet your

collectors do the same?

have? Don't even the tax

love you, what reward do you

syndicates and in the streets,
the hypocrites do in the
trumpet before yourself, as
merciful deeds, don't sound a
bell Therefore when you do
is in heaven.

reward from your Father who
them, or else you have no
before men, to be seen by
do your charitable giving
"Be careful that you don't

that they may get glory from
men. Most certainly I tell you,
they have received
their reward.

But when you do merciful
deeds, don't let your left hand
know what your right hand
does,

so that your merciful deeds
may be in secret, then your
Father who sees in secret will

enter into your inner room,
But you, when you pray,
have received their reward.
Most certainly I tell you, they
they may be seen by men.
corners of the streets, that
in the synagogues and in the
they love to stand and pray
not be as the hypocrites, for
5" When you pray, you shall
reward you openly.

Therefore don't be like them,
speaking.
be heard for their much
for they think that they will
repetitions, as the Gentiles do;
In praying, don't use vain
you openly.
sees in secret will reward
secret, and your Father who
pray to your Father who is in
and having shut your door,

heard.

I'll give us today our daily
heaven, so on earth.

your will be done, as in

10 Let your Kingdom come. Let

kept holy.

heaven, may your name be

9 Pray like this: Our Father in

ask him.

things you need, before you

for your Father knows what

Father will also forgive you.
their trespasses, your heavenly
14" For if you forgive men
glory forever. Amen.'
and the
is the Kingdom, the power,
from the evil one. For yours
temptation, but deliver us
13 Bring us not into
also forgive our debtors.
12 Forgive us our debts, as we

15 But if you don't forgive
men their trespasses, neither
will your Father forgive your
trespasses.

16 "Moreover when you fast,
don't be like the hypocrites,
with sad faces. For they
disfigure their faces, that
they may be seen by men to
be fasting. Most certainly I
tell you, they have received

yourself on the earth,

19 "Don't lay up treasures for
secret, will reward you.

and your Father, who sees in
your Father who is in secret,
by men to be fasting, but by
18 so that you are not seen
your face;

anoint your head, and wash
17 But you, when you fast,

their reward.

If for where your treasure is,
break through and steal;
don't

consume, and where thieves
neither moth nor rust
treasures in heaven, where
Sobut lay up for yourselves
through and steal;
break

consume, and where thieves
where moth and rust

darkness!

darkness, how great is the
light that is in you is

of darkness. If therefore the

your whole body will be full

But if your eye is evil,

will be full of light.

is sound, your whole body

the eye. If therefore your eye

"The lamp of the body is

there your heart will be also.

will drink; nor yet for your
you will eat, or what you
be anxious for your life: what
25Therefore, I tell you, don't
both God and Mammón.
the other. You can't serve
devoted to one and despise
other; or else he will be
hate the one and love the
masters, for either he will
24"No one can serve two

anxious, can and one moment
27"Which of you, by being
much more value than they?
feeds them. Aren't you of
barns. Your heavenly Father
do they reap, nor gather into
that they don't sow, neither
See the birds of the sky
the body more than clothing?
Isn't life more than food, and
body what you will wear.

grass of the field, which

30 But if God so clothes the

not dressed like one of these.

Solomon in all his glory was

29 yet I tell you that even

they spin,

They don't toil, neither do

of the field, how they grow.

clothing? Consider the lilies

28 Why are you anxious about

to his lifespan?

today exists, and tomorrow is
thrown into the oven, won't
he

much more clothe you, you of
little faith?

31 "Therefore don't be anxious
saying, 'What will we eat?'

'What will we drink?' or

'With what will we be

clothed?'

32 For the Gentiles seek after

all these things; for your
heavenly Father knows that
you need all these things.
33 But seek first God's

Kingdom, and his
righteousness; and all these
things will be given to you
as well.

34 Therefore don't be anxious
for tomorrow, for tomorrow
will be anxious for itself.

Each day's own evil is
sufficient.

Matthew Chapter 7

"Don't judge, so that you
won't be judged.

For with whatever judgment
you judge, you will be judged;
and with whatever measure
you measure, it will be
measured to you.

Why do you see the speck

the beam out of your own
You hypocrite! First remove
eye?
own
behold, the beam is in your
speck from your eye; and
brother, 'Let me remove the
for how will you tell your
that is in your own eye?
but don't consider the beam
that is in your brother's eye,

pieces.
and turn and tear you to
trample them under their feet,
pigs, lest perhaps they
throw your pearls before the
holy to the dogs, neither
"Don't give that which is
of your brother's eye.
out
clearly to remove the speck
eye, and then you can see

7"Ask and it will be given
you. Seek, and you will find.
Knock, and it will be opened
for you.

8For everyone who asks
receives. He who seeks finds.
To him who knocks it will be
opened.

9Or who is there among you,
who if his son asks him for
bread, will give him a stone?

desire for men to do to you,
Is Therefore whatever you
those who ask him!
heaven give good things to
in
more will your Father who is
to your children, how much
know how to give good gifts
I'll you then, being evil,
who will give him a serpent?
100r if he asks for a fish,

you shall also do to them; for
this is the law and the
prophets.

13 "Enter in by the narrow
gate; for wide is the gate and
broad is the way that leads
to destruction, and many are
those who enter in by it.
14 How narrow is the gate,
and restricted is the way
that leads to life! Few are

produces good fruit; but the
17Even so, every good tree

from thistles?

grapes from thorns, or figs
know them. Do you gather
16By their fruits you will
ravens and wolves.

clothing, but inwardly are

who come to you in sheep's
15Beware of false prophets,
those who find it.

live neighbor get corrupt tree produces evil
fruit.

18A good tree can't produce
evil fruit, neither can a
corrupt tree produce good
fruit.

19Every tree that doesn't
grow good fruit is cut down,
and thrown into the fire.
20Therefore, by their fruits
you will know them.

in your name do many

and

your name cast out demons,

prophecy in your name, in

day, 'Lord, Lord, didn't we

Many will tell me in that

my Father who is in heaven.

but he who does the will of

into the Kingdom of Heaven;

me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter

Not everyone who says to

25 The rain came down, the
floods came, and the winds

his house on a rock.

him to a wise man, who built

and does them, I will liken

hears these words of mine,

24 "Everyone therefore who

me, you who work iniquity,

never knew you. Depart from

23 Then I will tell them, 'I

mighty works?'

blew, and beat on that house;
floods came, and the winds
The rain came down, the
on the sand.
man, who built his house
them will be like a foolish
words of mine, and doesn't do
See everyone who hears these
founded on the rock.
and it didn't fall, for it was
blew, and beat on that house;

Matthew Chapter 8

scribes.

authority, and not like the
Savior he taught them with
teaching.

were astonished at his

things, that the multitudes
had finished saying these

28 It happened, when Jesus

"fall."

and it fell--and great was its

When he came down from

the mountain, great

multitudes followed him.

Behold, a leper came to him

and worshiped him, saying,

"Lord, if you want to, you can

make me clean."

Jesus stretched out his hand,

and touched him, saying, "I

want to. Be made clean."

Immediately his leprosy was

and saying, "Lord, my
to him, asking him,

Cabernum, a centurion came
? When he came into

them."

commanded, as a testimony to

offer the gift that Moses

yourself to the priest, and

you tell nobody, but do show

Jesus said to him, "See that

cleansed.

servant lies in the house
paralyzed, grievously
tortured."

Jesus said to him, "I will
come and heal him."

The centurion answered,
"Lord, I'm not worthy for you
to come under my roof. Just
say the word, and my
servant will be healed.
For I am also a man under

authority having under
myself soldiers. I tell this one,
'Go,' and he goes; and tell
another, 'Come,' and he comes;
and tell my servant, 'Do this,'
and he does it."
10 When Jesus heard it, he
marveled, and said to those
who followed, "Most certainly
I tell you, I haven't found so
great a faith, not even in

gnashing of teeth."
will be weeping and
into the outer darkness. There
Kingdom will be thrown out
But the children of the
the Kingdom of Heaven,
Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in
west, and will sit down with
come from the east and the
I'll tell you that many will
Israel.

13]esus said to the centurion,
"Go your way. Let it be done
for you as you have
believed." His servant was
healed in that hour.

14When Jesus came into
Peter's house, he saw his
wife's mother lying sick with
a fever.

15He touched her hand, and
the fever left her. She got up

"He took our infirmities, and
Isaiah the prophet, saying:
which was spoken through
It that it might be fulfilled
and healed all who were sick;
word,
cast out the spirits with a
possessed with demons. He
brought to him many
16 When evening came, they
and served him.

"dore our diseases."

18Now when Jesus saw great

multitudes around him, he

gave the order to depart to

the other side.

19A scribe came, and said to

him, "Teacher, I will follow

you wherever you go."

20Jesus said to him, "The

foxes have holes, and the

birds of the sky have nests,

23When he got into a boat,
dead." dead to bury their own
"Follow me, and leave the
22But Jesus said to him,
father."
first to go and bury my
said to him, "Lord, allow me
21Another of his disciples
nowhere to lay his head."
but the Son of Man has

his disciples followed him.

24 Behold, a violent storm
came up on the sea, so much
that the boat was covered
with the waves, but he was
asleep.

25 They came to him, and
woke him up, saying, "Save
us, Lord! We are dying!"
26 He said to them, "Why are
you fearful, O you of little

Gerdesen, two people
side, into the country of the
28 When he came to the other
sea obey him?"
that even the wind and the
"What kind of man is this,
27 The men marvelled, saying,
calm.
sea, and there was a great
rebuked the wind and the
faith?" Then he got up,

possessed by demons met him
there, coming out of the
tombs, exceedingly fierce, so
that nobody could pass that
way.

30 Behold, they cried out,
saying, "What do we have to
do with you, Jesus, Son of
God? Have you come here to
torment us before the time?"
31 Now there was a herd of

many pigs feeding far away
from them.

"The demons begged him,
"If you cast us out,
permit us to go away into
the herd of pigs."

He said to them, "Go!"

They came out, and went into
the herd of pigs: and behold,
the whole herd of pigs rushed
down the cliff into the sea,

and died in the water.
33Those who fed them fled,
and went away into the city
and told everything, including
what happened to those
who were possessed with
demons.

34Behold, all the city came
out to meet Jesus. When they
saw him, they begged that he
would depart from their

borders.

Matthew Chapter 9

He entered into a boat, and
crossed over, and came into
his own city.

Behold, they brought to him
a man who was paralyzed,
lying on a bed. Jesus, seeing
their faith, said to the

paralytic, "Son, cheer up! Your
sins are forgiven you."

the Son of Man has authority
But that you may know that
say 'Get up and walk.'
'Your sins are forgiven; or to
say which is easier to say
think evil in your hearts?
thoughts, said, "Why do you
Jesus, knowing their
blasphemes."
said to themselves, "This man
Behold, some of the scribes

such authority to men.
glorified God, who had given
saw it, they marveled and
But when the multitudes
his house.
The arose and departed to
your house."
up your mat, and go up to
paralytic), "Get up, and take
(then he said to the
on earth to forgive sins."

and sat down with Jesus and
collectors and sinners came
to the house, behold, many tax
men happened as he sat in
the house, behold him.
"Follow me." He got up and
him,
collection office. He said to
Matthew sitting at the tax
there, he saw a man called
as Jesus passed by from

sick do
physician, but those who are
healthy have no need for a
said to them, "Those who are
12 When Jesus heard it, he
sinners?"
with tax collectors and
"Why does your teacher eat
they said to his disciples,
11 When the Pharisees saw it,
his disciples.

15] Jesus said to them, "Can

fast?"

but your disciples don't

and the Pharisees fast often,

to him, saying, "Why do we

14] Then John's disciples came

sinner's to repentance."

not to call the righteous, but

and not sacrifice, for I came

this means: 'I desire mercy,

13] But you do and learn what

the friends of the bridegroom
mourn, as long as the
bridegroom is with them?
But the days will come when
the bridegroom will be taken
away from them, and then
they will fast.
I do not put a piece of
unshrunk cloth on an old
garment; for the patch would
tear away from the garment,

and

a worse hole is made.

17Neither do people put new

wine into old wineskins, or

else the skins would burst,

and the wine be spilled, and

the skins ruined. No, they put

new wine into fresh

wineskins, and both are

preserved."

18While he told these things

to them, behold, a ruler came
and worshiped him, saying,
"My daughter has just died,
but come and lay your hand
on her, and she will live."
Jesus got up and followed
him, as did his disciples.
Behold, a woman who had
an issue of blood for twelve
years came behind him, and
touched the fringe of his

23 When Jesus came into the
well from that hour.

And the woman was made
faith has made you well."

"Daughter, cheer up! Your
and seeing her, said,

22 But Jesus, turning around

I will be made well."

"If I just touch his garment,
21 for she said within herself,
garment;

her by the hand, and the girl
put out, he entered in, took
25 But when the crowd was
were ridiculing him.
dead, but sleeping." They
room, because the girl isn't
She said to them, "Make
in noisy disorder,
flute players, and the crowd
ruler's house, and saw the

26The report of this went out
into all that land.

27As Jesus passed by from
there, two blind men followed
him, calling out and saying,
"Have mercy on us, son of
David!"

28When he had come into the
house, the blind men came to
him. Jesus said to them, "Do
you believe that I am able to

do this?" They told him, "Yes,
Lord."

29 Then he touched their eyes,
saying, "According to your
faith be it done to you."

30 Their eyes were opened.
Jesus strictly commanded
them, saying, "See that no
one knows about this."

31 But they went out and
spread abroad his fame in all

the prince of the demons, he
34But the Pharisees said, "By
ever been seen in Israel!"
"Nothing like this has
multitudes marveled, saying,
out, the mute man spoke. The
33When the demon was cast
possessed was brought to him.
mute man who was demon
32As they went out, behold, a
that land.

multitudes, he was moved
36But when he saw the
sickness among the people,
every disease and every
the Kingdom, and healing
of
and preaching the Good News
teaching in their synagogues,
cities and the villages,
37Jesus went about all the
casts out demons."

38 Lord of the harvest will send
38 Pray therefore that the
are few.

is plentiful, but the laborers
disciples, "The harvest indeed
37 Then he said to his

a shepherd.
scattered, like sheep without
and

because they were harassed
with compassion for them,

out laborers into his
harvest."

Matthew Chapter 10

He called to himself his
twelve disciples, and gave
them authority over unclean
spirits, to cast them out, and
to
heal every disease and every
sickness.
Now the names of the

4 Simon the Canaanite; and

was Thaddæus;

Lebbæus, whose surname

James the son of Alphaeus;

Matthew the tax collector;

3 Philip; Bartholomew; Thomas;

John, his brother;

James the son of Zebedee;

Peter; Andrew, his brother;

first, Simon, who is called

twelve apostles are these. The

"The Kingdom of Heaven is at
As you go preach, saying,
of the house of Israel.
Rather, go to the lost sheep
any city of the Samaritans.
and don't enter into
"Don't go among the Gentiles,
and commanded them, saying,
Jesus sent these twelve out,
betrayed him.
Judas Iscariot, who also

shoes, nor staff: for the
journey, neither two coats, nor
10Take no pad for your
money belts.
silver, nor brass in your
pouch, nor take any gold, nor
give.
Freely you received, so freely
lepers, and cast out demons.
8Heal the sick, cleanse the
hand!

your peace return to you.
but if it isn't worthy let
let your peace come on it,
131 If the household is worthy,
household, greet it.
12 As you enter into the
there until you go on.
who in it is worthy; and stay
village you enter, find out
11 Into whatever city or
laborer is worthy of his food.

14Whoever doesn't receive

you, nor hear your words, as
you go out of that house or
that city, shake off the dust
from your feet.

15Most certainly I tell you, it
will be more tolerable for the
land of Sodom and Gomorrah
in the day of judgment

than for that city.
16"Behold, I send you out as

brought before governors and
18 Yes, and you will be
you.
syndicates they will scourge
councils, and in their
they will deliver you up to
17 But beware of men: for
doves.
serpents, and harmless as
Therefore be wise as
sheep in the midst of wolves.

kind for my sake, for a
testimony to them and to the
nations.

But when they deliver you
up, don't be anxious how or
what you will say for it will
be given you in that hour
what you will say.

For it is not you who
speak, but the Spirit of your
Father who speaks in you.

33But when they persecute

will be saved.

he who endures to the end

men for my name's sake, but

22You will be hated by all

death.

cause them to be put to

rise up against parents, and

father his child. Children will

brother to death, and the

21"Brother will deliver up

you in this city flee into the
next, for most certainly I tell
you, you will not have done
through the cities of Israel,
until the Son of Man has
come.

24 "A disciple is not above
his teacher, nor a servant
above his lord.

25 It is enough for the
disciple that he be like his

27What I tell you in the
not be known.
revealed; and hidden that will
covered that will not be
of them, for there is nothing
28Therefore don't be afraid
those of his household!
Beelzebub, how much more
the master of the house
his lord. If they have called
teacher, and the servant like

darkness, speak in the light;
and what you hear whispered
in the ear, proclaim on the
house-tops.

Don't be afraid of those
who kill the body but are not
able to kill the soul. Rather,
fear him who is able to
destroy both soul and body in
Gehenna.

29 "Aren't two sparrows sold

I will also confess before my
confessors me before men, him
32 Everyone therefore who
many sparrows.
You are of more value than
31 Therefore don't be afraid.
head are all numbered.
30 But the very hairs of your
apart from your Father's will,
of them falls on the ground
for an assarion coin? Not one

Father who is in heaven.

33But whoever denies me

before men, I will also

deny before my Father who is

in heaven.

34"Don't think that I came

to send peace on the earth. I

didn't come to send peace,

but a sword.

35For I came to set a man at

odds against his father, and a

me isn't worthy of me.

than

loves son or daughter more
worthy of me; and he who

mother more than me is not

37He who loves father or

of his own household.

38A man's foes will be those

against her mother-in-law.

and a daughter-in-law

daughter against her mother,

38He who doesn't take his
cross and follow after me,
isn't worthy of me.

39He who seeks his life will
lose it; and he who loses his
life for my sake will find it.

40He who receives you
receives me, and he who
receives me receives him who
sent me.

41He who receives a prophet

in the name of a prophet will
receive a prophet's reward. He
who receives a
righteous man in the name
of a righteous man will
receive a righteous man's
reward.

42Whoever gives one of these
little ones just a cup of cold
water to drink in the name
of a disciple, most certainly I

tell you he will in no way
lose his reward."

Matthew Chapter 11

It happened that when Jesus
had finished directing his
twelve disciples, he departed
from there to teach and
preach in their cities.
Now when John heard in the
prison the works of Christ, he
sent two of his disciples

3and said to him, "Are you

he who comes, or should we
look for another?"

Jesus answered them, "Go

and tell John the things

which you hear and see:

the blind receive their sight,

the lame walk, the lepers are

cleansed, the deaf hear, the

dead are raised up, and

the poor have good news

shaken by the wind?

wilderness to see? A reed

the

"What did you go out into

multitudes concerning John,

Jesus began to say to the

As these went their way,

me."

occasion for stumbling in

Blessed is he who finds no

preached to them.

But what did you go out to
see? A man in soft clothing?
Behold, those who wear soft
clothing are in king's
houses.

But why did you go out? To
see a prophet? Yes, I tell you,
and much more than a
prophet.

For this is he, of whom it
is written, 'Behold, I send my

12 From the days of John the
Heaven is greater than he.
least in the Kingdom of
the Baptist; yet he who is
anyone greater than John
women there has not arisen
among those who are born of
I'll Most certainly I tell you,
before you.'

who will prepare your way
messender before your face,

15 He who has ears to hear,

is to come.

receive it, this is Elijah, who
14 If you are willing to

law prophesied until John.

13 For all the prophets and the

force.

it by

violence, and the violent take
Kingdom of Heaven suffers
Baptizer until now, the

let him hear.

16" But to what shall I

compare this generation? It

is like children sitting in the

marketplaces, who call to

their companions

17 and say, 'We played the

flute for you, and you didn't

dance. We mourned for you,

and you didn't lament.'

18 For John came neither

the cities in which most of
20 Then he began to denounce
her children."
But wisdom is justified by
tax collectors and sinners!
and a drunkard, a friend of
say, 'Behold, a gluttonous man
eating and drinking, and they
19 The Son of Man came
say, 'He has a demon.'
eating nor drinking, and they

his mighty works had been
done, because they didn't
repent.

21 "Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe
to you, Bethsaida! For if the
mighty works had been done
in Tyre and Sidon which
were done in you, they would
have repented long ago in
sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I tell you, it will be

more tolerable for Tyre and
Sidon on the day of judgment
than for you.

Yes, Capernaum, who are
exalted to heaven, you will go
down to Hades. For if the
mighty works had been done
in Zedon which were done in
you, it would have remained
until this day.

But I tell you that it will

26 Yes, Father, for so it was

them to infants.

understanding, and revealed

from the wise and

that you hid these things

Lord of heaven and earth,

answered, "I thank you, Father,

27 At that time, Jesus

judgment, than for you."

to be more tolerable for the
land of Zedon, on the day of

well-pleasing in your sight.

27 All things have been
delivered to me by my Father.
No one knows the Son, except
the Father; neither does
anyone know the Father,
except the Son, and he to
whom the Son desires to
reveal him.

28 "Come to me, all you who
labor and are heavily

Matthew Chapter 12

my burden is light."

30 For my yoke is easy and

sons.

your

and you will find rest for

gentle and lowly in heart;

and learn from me, for I am

29 Take my yoke upon you,

rest.

burdened, and I will give you

At that time, Jesus went on
the Sabbath day through the
grain fields. His disciples
were hungry and began to
pluck heads of grain and to
eat.

But the Pharisees, when
they saw it, said to him,
"Behold, your disciples do
what is not lawful to do on
the

for

lawful for him to eat, neither
show bread, which was not

house of God, and ate the
flow he entered into the

with him;

hungry, and those who were

David did, when he was

"Haven't you read what

But he said to them,

"2abbath."

But if you had known what
greater than the temple is
But I tell you that one
guiltless?
profane the Sabbath, and are
the priests in the temple
law, that on the Sabbath day
for have you not read in the
only for the priests?
those who were with him, but

They asked him, "Is it lawful
man with a withered hand.
10 And behold there was a
into their synagogue.
9 He departed there, and went
of the Sabbath."
8 For the Son of Man is Lord
guiltless.
not have condemned the
and not sacrifice, you would
this means, 'I desire mercy,

Therefore it is lawful to do
then is a man than a sheep!
120f how much more value
on to it, and lift it out?
2abbath day won't he grab
falls into a pit on the
has one sheep, and if this one
man is there among you, who
ll He said to them, "What
that they might accuse him.
to heal on the 2abbath day?"

good on the Sabbath day."

13 Then he told the man,

"Stretch out your hand." He

stretched it out; and it was

restored whole, just like the

other.

14 But the Pharisees went out,

and conspired against him,

how they might destroy him.

15 Jesus, perceiving that,

withdrew from there. Great

multitudes followed him; and
he healed them all,
and commanded them that
they should not make him
known:

17 that it might be fulfilled
which was spoken through
Isaiah the prophet, saying,
18 "Behold, my servant whom
I have chosen; my beloved in
whom my soul is well

justice to victory.

smoking flag, until he leads

red. He won't punch a

20 He won't break a prized

hear his voice in the streets.

shout; neither will anyone

19 He will not strive, nor

to the nations.

him. He will proclaim justice

on

pleased: I will put my spirit

21 In his name, the nations
will hope."

22 Then one possessed by a
demon, blind and mute, was
brought to him and he healed
him, so that the blind and
mute man both spoke and
was.

23 All the multitudes were
amazed, and said, "Can this
be the son of David?"

divided against itself will not
and every city or house
itself is brought to desolation,
kingdom divided against
Jesus said to them, "Every
25 Knowing their thoughts,
prince of the demons."
except by Beelzebub, the
does not cast out demons,
heard it, they said, "This man
24 But when the Pharisees

28But if I by the Spirit of

judges.

Therefore they will be your

children cast them out?

demons, by whom do your

Self I by Beelzebub cast out

stand?

How then will his kingdom

he is divided against himself.

Self Satan cast out Satan,

stand.

God cast out demons, then the
Kingdom of God has come
upon you.

390r how can one enter into
the house of the strong man,
and plunder his goods, unless
he first bind the strong
man? Then he will plunder
his house.

30" He who is not with me is
against me, and he who

doesn't gather with me,
scatters.

Therefore I tell you, every
sin and blasphemy will be
forgiven men, but the
blasphemy against the Spirit
will not be forgiven men.
Whoever speaks a word
against the Son of Man, it
will be forgiven him; but
whoever speaks against the

Holy

2 Spirit, it will not be forgiven

him, neither in this age, nor

in that which is to come.

33 "Either make the tree good,

and its fruit good, or make

the tree corrupt, and its fruit

corrupt; for the tree is known

by its fruit.

34 You offspring of vipers,

how can you, being evil,

the
the abundance of the heart,
speak good things? For out of

mouth speaks.
35 The good man out of his
good treasure brings out good
things, and the evil man out
of his evil treasure brings
out evil things.

36 I tell you that every idle
word that men speak, they

will give account of it in the
day of judgment.

For by your words you will
be justified, and by your
words you will be
condemned."

Then certain of the scribes
and Pharisees answered,
"Teacher, we want to see a
sign from you."

But he answered them, "An

three nights in the heart of
and

Son of Man be three days

belly of the whale, so will the
days and three nights in the

40For as Jonah was three

prophet.

but the sign of Jonah the

but no sign will be given it

generation seeks after a sign,

evil and adulterous

the earth.

All the men of Nineveh will

stand up in the judgment

with this generation, and will

condemn it, for they repented

at the preaching of Jonah;

and behold, someone greater

than Jonah is here.

All the queen of the south

will rise up in the judgment

with this generation, and will

44Then he says, 'I will return
doesn't find it.
places, seeking rest, and
man, passes through waters
when he is gone out of the
43But the nuclear spirit,
than Solomon is here.
and behold, someone greater
hear the wisdom of Solomon;
from the ends of the earth to
condemn it, for she came

The last state of that man

there.

and they enter in and dwell
spirits more evil than he is,

with himself seven other

45Then he goes, and takes

order.

empty swept, and put in

come back, he finds it

came out,' and when he has
into my house from which I

brothers stand outside,
your mother and your

470ne said to him, "Behold,
speak to him.

outside, seeking to

mother and his brothers stood
to the multitudes, behold, his
46While he was yet speaking

this evil generation."

Even so will it be also to

becomes worse than the first.

of my Father who is in
50 For whoever does the will
my brothers!
said, "Behold, my mother and
towards his disciples, and
49 He stretched out his hand
brothers?"
mother? Who are my
spoke to him, "Who is my
48 But he answered him who
seeking to speak to you."

heaven, he is my brother, and
sister, and mother."

Matthew Chapter 13

10n that day Jesus went out
of the house, and sat by the
seaside.

2Great multitudes gathered to
him, so that he entered into a
boat, and sat, and all the
multitude stood on the
beach.

He spoke to them many things in parables, saying, "Behold, a farmer went out to sow.

As he sowed, some seeds fell by the roadside, and the birds came and devoured them. Others fell on rocky ground, where they didn't have much soil, and immediately they sprang up, because they

hundred times as much, some
yielded fruit: some one
80 others fell on good soil, and
choked them.
The thorns grew up and
70 others fell among thorns.
Withered away.
they had no root, they
they were scorched. Because
6 When the sun had risen,
had no depth of earth.

them.
Heaven, but it is not given to
mysteries of the Kingdom of
it is given to know the
He answered them, "To you
speak to them in parables?"
said to him, "Why do you
10 The disciples came, and
him hear."

He who has ears to hear, let
sixty and some thirty.

12 For whoever has, to him
will be given, and he will
have abundance, but whoever
doesn't have, from him will
be
taken away even that which
he has.

13 Therefore I speak to them
in parables, because seeing
they don't see, and hearing,
they don't hear, neither do

dull of hearing, they have
grown callous, their ears are
stuffed, for this people's heart has
become
stupid, and will in no way
understand; seeing you will
and will in no way
'By hearing you will hear,
Isaiah is fulfilled, which says,
I will turn them the prophecy of
they understand.

17 For most certainly I tell
for they hear.
for they see; and your ears,
16 "But blessed are your eyes,
them."
again; and I would heal
their heart, and should turn
their ears, understand with
with their eyes, hear with
perhaps they might perceive
closed their eyes; or else

doesn't understand it, the evil
word of the Kingdom, and
19 When anyone hears the
the farmer.

18 "Hear, then, the parable of
hear, and didn't hear them.
hear the things which you
and didn't see them; and to
the things which you see,
righteous men desired to see
you that many prophets and

himself, but endures for a
Slyet he has no root in

it;

immediately with joy receives
hears the word, and

rocky places, this is he who
SOWhat was sown on the

sown by the roadside.

his heart. This is what was

that which has been sown in

one comes, and snatches away

he becomes unfruitful.
of riches choke the word, and
this age and the deceitfulness
the word, but the cares of
thorns, this is he who hears
SS What was sown among the
stumbles.
word, immediately he
the
persecution arises because of
while. When oppression or

33What was sown on the

good ground, this is he who

hears the word, and

understands it, who most

certainly

bears fruit, and brings forth,

some one hundred times as

much, some sixty, and some

thirty."

34He set another parable

before them, saying, "The

then the dandel weeds
up and brought forth fruit,
But when the blade sprang
wheat, and went away.
dandel weeds also among the
enemy came and sowed
But while people slept, his
field,
his
man who sowed good seed in
Kingdom of Heaven is like a

them up?
want us to go and gather
servants asked him, 'Do you
enemy has done this.' 'The
28' He said to them, 'An
this daniel come from?'
seed in your field? Where did
him, 'Sir, didn't you sow good
householder came and said to
27 The servants of the
appeared also.

gather the wheat into my
in bundles to burn them; but
darnel weeds, and bind them
reapers, "First, gather up the
harvest time I will tell the
until the harvest, and in the
30 Let both grow together
the wheat with them.
the darnel weeds, you root up
perhaps while you gather up
29" But he said, 'No, lest

grown, it is greater than the
than all seeds. But when it is
32 which indeed is smaller
field;
man took, and sowed in his
6
grain of mustard seed, which
Kingdom of Heaven is like a
before them, saying, "The
31 He set another parable
parn."

34] Jesus spoke all these things
and all departed.
He came to the house of the
woman and hid in three
places like yeast, which is
the Kingdom of Heaven.
He spoke another parable
to them. "The Kingdom of
Heaven is like yeast, which
comes and lodges in its
branches, and becomes a tree, so
that the birds of the air
may come and lodge in its
branches."

multitudes away and went
36 Then Jesus sent the
the foundation of the world."
will utter things hidden from
open my mouth in parables; I
the prophet, saying, "I will
which was spoken through
37 that it might be fulfilled
didn't speak to them,
and without a parable, he
in parables to the multitudes;

the darnel weeds are the
children of the Kingdom; and
the good seed, these are the
38the field is the world; and
the Son of Man,
who sows the good seed is
37He answered them, "He
darnel weeds of the field."
to us the parable of the
came to him, saying, "Explain
into the house. His disciples

children of the evil one.
39The enemy who sowed
them is the devil. The harvest
is the end of the age, and the
reapers are angels.
40As therefore the darnel
weeds are gathered up and
burned with fire; so will it
be at the end of this age.
41The Son of Man will send
out his angels, and they will

gather out of his Kingdom all
things that cause stumbling,
and those who do iniquity.
And will cast them into the
furnace of fire. There will be
weeping and the gnashing of
teeth.

43 Then the righteous will
shine forth like the sun in
the Kingdom of their Father.
He who has ears to hear, let

beats,

a merchant seeking fine

Heaven is like a man who is

45"Again, the Kingdom of

has, and buys that field.

he goes and sells all that he

man found, and hid. In his joy

hidden in the field, which a

Heaven is like a treasure

44"Again, the Kingdom of

him hear.

46who having found one
pearl of great price, he went
and sold all that he had, and
bought it.

47"Again, the Kingdom of
Heaven is like a dragnet, that
was cast into the sea, and
gathered some fish of every
kind,

48which, when it was filled,
they drew up on the beach.

They sat down, and gathered
the good into containers, but
the bad they threw away.
So will it be in the end of
the world. The angels will
come forth, and separate the
wicked from among the
righteous,
and will cast them into the
furnace of fire. There will be
the weeping and the

who brings out of his

man who is a householder,

Kingdom of Heaven is like a

made a disciple in the

every scribe who has been

He said to them, "Therefore,

"Yes, Lord."

things?" They answered him,

you understood all these

Jesus said to them, "Have

gnashing of teeth."

treasure new and old things."
It happened that when
Jesus had finished these
parables, he departed from
there.

Coming into his own
country, he taught them in
their synagogues, so that they
were astonished, and said,
"Where did this man get this
wisdom, and these mighty

prophet is not without honor,
But Jesus said to them, "A
They were offended by him
man get all of these things?"
with us? Where then did this
Aren't all of his sisters
Joseph, Simon, and Judas?
Mary and his brothers, James,
son? Isn't his mother called
Isn't this the carpenter's
works?

except in his own country,

and in his own house."

He didn't do many mighty

works there because of their

unbelief.

Matthew Chapter 14

At that time, Herod the

tetrarch heard the report

concerning Jesus,

and said to his servants,

"This is John the Baptist. He

is risen from the dead. That
is why these powers work in
him."

For Herod had laid hold of
John, and bound him, and put
him in prison for the sake of
Herodias, his brother

Philip's wife.

For John said to him, "It is
not lawful for you to have
her."

When he would have put
him to death, he feared the
multitude, because they

counted him as a prophet.
But when Herod's birthday
came, the daughter of

Herodias danced among them
and pleased Herod.

Whereupon he promised with
an oath to give her whatever
she should ask.

John in the prison.

10 and he sent and behatted
to be given,

with him, he commanded it

of those who sat at the table
for the sake of his oaths, and
The king was grieved, but

the Baptist."

on a platter the head of John
mother, said, "Give me here

82 he, being prompted by her

apart. When the multitudes
boat, to a deserted place

he withdrew from there in a
13 Now when Jesus heard this,
and they went and told Jesus.
took the body and buried it;
12 His disciples came, and
it to her mother.

young lady; and she brought
platter, and given to the

11 His head was brought on a

already late.
deserted, and the hour is
saying, "This place is
his disciples came to him,
15 When evening had come,
healed their sick.
compassion on them, and
a great multitude. He had
14 Jesus went out, and he saw
foot from the cities.
heard it, they followed him on

Send the multitudes away
that they may go into the
villages, and buy themselves
food."

16 But Jesus said to them,
"They don't need to go away.
You give them something to
eat."

17 They told him, "We only
have here five loaves and
two fish."

18He said, "Bring them here
to me."

19He commanded the
multitudes to sit down on the
grass; and he took the five
loaves and the two fish, and
looking up to heaven, he
blessed, broke and gave the
loaves to the disciples, and
the disciples gave to the
multitudes.

20 They all ate, and were
filled. They took up twelve
baskets full of that which
remained left over from the
broken
pieces.

21 Those who ate were about
five thousand men, besides
women and children.
22 Immediately Jesus made
the disciples get into the

the middle of the sea,

24 But the boat was now in

come, he was there alone.

to pray. When evening had

into the mountain by himself

multitudes away, he went up

23 After he had sent the

the multitudes away.

sent

to the other side, while he

boat, and to go ahead of him

27 But immediately Jesus

feared.

ghost!" and they cried out for
were troubled, saying, "It's a

him walking on the sea, they

26 When the disciples saw

walking on the sea.

night, Jesus came to them,

25 In the fourth watch of the

the wind was contrary.

distressed by the waves, for

30 But when he saw that the
come to Jesus.

and walked on the waters to
stepped down from the boat,

29 He said, "Come!" Peter

on the waters."

command me to come to you
said, "Lord, if it is you,

28 Peter answered him and

up! It is I! Don't be afraid."

spoke to them, saying "Cheer

Wind was strong, he was
afraid, and beginning to sink,
he cried out, saying, "Lord,
save me!"

Immediately Jesus stretched
out his hand, took hold of
him, and said to him, "You of
little faith, why did you
doubt?"

When they got up into the
boat, the wind ceased.

33Those who were in the
boat came and worshiped
him, saying, "You are truly
the Son of God!"

34When they had crossed
over, they came to the land of
Gennesaret.

35When the people of that
place recognized him, they
sent into all that surrounding
region, and brought to him all

saying,

came to Jesus from Jerusalem,
Then Pharisees and scribes

Matthew Chapter 15

whole.

made

many as touched it were

fringe of his garment. As

they might just touch the

36and they begged him that

who were sick,

your father and your mother,
For God commanded, 'Honor
of your tradition?
commandment of God because
you also disobey the
He answered them, "Why do
bread."
their hands when they eat
elders? For they don't wash
disobey the tradition of the
S" Why do your disciples

the commandment of God
or mother.' You have made
she shall not honor his father
me is a gift devoted to God,"
otherwise have gotten from
"Whatever help you might
tell his father or his mother,
But you say, 'Whoever may
be put to death.'
father or mother, let him
and, 'He who speaks evil of

worship me, teaching as

And in vain do they

their heart is far from me.

honor me with their lips; but

me with their mouth, and

8'These people draw near to

saying,

Isaiah prophesy of you,

You hypocrites! Well did

tradition.

void because of your

12 Then the disciples came,

the man."

of the mouth, this defiles

but that which proceeds out

mouth doesn't defile the man;

11 That which enters into the

"Hear, and understand.

multitude, and said to them,

10 He summoned the

men."

doctrine rules made by

the blind guide the blind,
blind guides of the blind. If
I leave them alone. They are
uprooted.

Father didn't plant will be
plant which my heavenly
Father he answered, "Every
this saying?"

offended, when they heard
know that the Pharisees were
and said to him, "Do you

both will fall into a pit."

15 Peter answered him,

"Explain the parable to us."

16 So Jesus said, "Do you also

still not understand?

17 Don't you understand that

whatever goes into the mouth

passes into the belly and

then out of the body?

18 But the things which

proceed out of the mouth

defile the man."

with unwashed hands doesn't
defile the man; but to eat

20 These are the things which

blasphemies.

false testimony, and

adulteries, sexual sins, thefts,
forth evil thoughts, murders,

19 For out of the heart come

they defile the man.

come out of the heart, and

word. His disciples came and
33But he answered her not a
severely demonized!"
of David! My daughter is
mercy on me, Lord, you son
and cried, saying, "Have
came out from those borders,
32Behold, a Canaanite woman
of Tyre and Sidon.
and withdrew into the region,
31Jesus went out from there,

children's bread and throw it
appropriate to take the
26But he answered, "It is not
help me."
worshiped him, saying, "Lord,
25But she came and
sheep of the house of Israel."
sent to anyone but the lost
24But he answered, "I wasn't
away; for she cries after us."
pedded him, saying, "Send her

29 Jesus departed there, and

was healed from that hour.

you desire." And her daughter

Be it done to you even as

"Woman, great is your faith!

38 Then Jesus answered her,

masters' table."

which fall from their

even the dogs eat the crumbs

37 But she said, "Yes, Lord, but

to the dogs."

wondered when they saw the
also that the multitude
healed them,
them down at his feet. He
many others, and they put
lame, blind, mute, maimed, and
him, having with them the
30 Great multitudes came to
the mountain, and sat there.
Galilee; and he went up into
came near to the sea of

mute speaking, injured whole,
lame walking, and blind
seeing--and they glorified the
God of Israel.

Jesus summoned his
disciples and said, "I have
compassion on the multitude,
because they continue with
me

now three days and have
nothing to eat. I don't want

small fish."
They said, "Never, and a few
many lovers do you have?"
How," said to them, "How
multitude?"
place as to satisfy so great a
many lovers in a deserted
"Where should we get so
33The disciples said to him,
they might faint on the way."
to send them away fasting, or

32 He commanded the
multitude to sit down on the
ground;

36 and he took the seven
loaves and the fish. He gave
thanks and broke them, and
gave to the disciples, and the
disciples to the multitudes.

37 They all ate, and were
filled. They took up seven
baskets full of the broken

pieces that were left over.
Those who ate were four
thousand men, besides women
and children.

Then he sent away the
multitudes, got into the boat,
and came into the borders of
Magdala.

Matthew Chapter 16

The Pharisees and
Sadducees came, and testing

discern the appearance of the
Hypocrites! You know how to
sky is red and threatening.
foul weather today for the
In the morning, 'It will be
the sky is red.'
'It will be fair weather for
"When it is evening, you say
But he answered them,
a sign from heaven.
him, asked him to show them

to take bread.
other side and had forgotten
The disciples came to the
them, and departed.
the prophet Jonah." He left
given to it, except the sign of
and there will be no sign,
generation seeks after a sign,
An evil and adulterous
signs of the times!
sky, but you can't discern the

'because you have brought no
yourselves, you of little faith,
"Why do you reason among
8]esus, perceiving it, said,
brought no bread."
themselves, saying, "We
They reasoned among
2aducees."
of the Pharisees and
hed and beware of the yeast
Jesus said to them, "Take

11How is it that you don't

many baskets you took up?

the four thousand, and how

10Nor the seven loaves for

up?

took

and how many baskets you

loaves for the five thousand,

neither remember the five

9Don't you yet perceive,

bread?

the parts of Caesarea Philippi.
13 Now when Jesus came into
Pharisees and Sadducees.
the teaching of the
of the yeast of bread, but of
he didn't tell them to beware
12 Then they understood that
Pharisees and Sadducees."
beware of the yeast of the
to you concerning bread? But
perceive that I didn't speak

are the Christ, the Son of the
16 Simon Peter answered, "You
do you say that I am?"
17 He said to them, "But who
prophets."
others, Jeremiah, or one of the
the Baptist, some, Elijah, and
14 They said, "Some say John
Son of Man, am?"
"Who do men say that I, the
he asked his disciples, saying,

prevail against it.
gates of Hades will not
build my assembly and the
Peter, and on this rock I will
181 also tell you that you are
my Father who is in heaven.
not revealed this to you, but
John, for flesh and blood has
"Blessed are you, Simon Bar
17 Jesus answered him,
living God."

no one that he was Jesus the
disciples that they should tell
So then he commanded the
been released in heaven."
release on earth will have
heaven; and whatever you
in
earth will have been bound
and whatever you bind on
of the Kingdom of Heaven,
I will give to you the keys

"Far be it from you, Lord!

He began to rebuke him, saying,

22 Peter took him aside, and

third day he raised up.

scribes, and he killed, and the

elders, chief priests, and

suffer many things from the

must go to Jerusalem and

to show his disciples that he

21 From that time, Jesus began

Christ.

disciples, "If anyone desires

24 Then Jesus said to his

men."

God, but on the things of

your mind on the things of

me, for you are not setting

You are a stumbling block to

Peter, "Get behind me, Satan!

23 But he turned, and said to

you."

This will never be done to

Or what will a man give in
world, and forfeits his life?
man, if he gains the whole
SdFor what will it profit a
my sake will find it.
whoever will lose his life for
his life will lose it, and
SdFor whoever desires to save
cross, and follow me.
deny himself, and take up his
to come after me, let him

exchange for his life?
For the Son of Man will
come in the glory of his
Father with his angels, and
then he will render to
everyone

according to his deeds.
Most certainly I tell you,
there are some standing here
who will in no way taste of
death, until they see the Son

of Man coming in his
Kingdom."

Matthew Chapter 17

After six days, Jesus took
with him Peter, James, and

John his brother, and brought
them up into a high

mountain by themselves.

He was transfigured before
them. His face shone like the
sun, and his garments became

While he was still speaking,
for Elijah."
you, one for Moses, and one
make three tents here: one for
to be here. If you want, let's
Jesus, "Lord, it is good for us
Peter answered, and said to
with him.
appeared to them talking
Behold, Moses and Elijah
as white as the light.

Behold, a bright cloud
overshadowed them. Behold, a
voice came out of the cloud,
saying, "This is my beloved
Son, in whom I am well
pleased. Listen to him."
When the disciples heard it,
they fell on their faces, and
were very afraid.
Jesus came and touched
them and said, "Get up, and

10 His disciples asked him,
"has risen from the dead."
saw, until the Son of Man
"Don't tell anyone what you
commanded them, saying,
from the mountain, Jesus
As they were coming down
alone.

saw no one, except Jesus
lifting up their eyes, they
don't be afraid."

to. Even so the Son of Man
to him whatever they wanted
didn't recognize him, but did
has come already, and they
Is but I tell you that Elijah
and will restore all things,
"Elijah indeed comes first,
I Jesus answered them,
come first?"

scribes say that Elijah must
say, "Then why do the

will also suffer by them."

13 Then the disciples

understood that he spoke to

them of John the Baptist.

14 When they came to the

multitude, a man came to

him, kneeling down to him,

saying,

15 "Lord, have mercy on my

son, for he is epileptic, and

suffers grievously; for he

18] Jesus rebuked him, the

you? Bring him here to me."

long will I bear with

long will I be with you? How

and perverse generation! How

17] Jesus answered, "Faithless

cure him."

disciples, and they could not

16] I brought him to you

often into the water.

often falls into the fire, and

demon went out of him, and
the boy was cured from that
hour.

Then the disciples came to
Jesus privately and said,
"Why weren't we able to
cast it out?"

He said to them, "Because
of your unbelief. For most
certainly I tell you, if you
have faith as a grain of

mustard seed, you will tell
this mountain, 'Move from
here to there,' and it will
move; and nothing will be
impossible for

you.

21 But this kind doesn't go
out except by prayer and
fasting."

22 While they were staying in
Galilee, Jesus said to them,

came to Peter, and said,
collected the didrachma coins
Gaberniam, those who
24 When they had come to
exceedingly sorry.
raised up." They were
the third day he will be
23 and they will kill him, and
hands of men,
be delivered up into the
"The Son of Man is about to

or from strangers?"
tribute? From their children,
the earth receive toll or
from whom do the kings of
"What do you think, Simon?
anticipated him, saying,
came into the house, Jesus
He said, "Yes." When he
didrachma?"
your teacher pay the
"Doesn't

“Therefore the children are
strangers.” Jesus said to him,
“From now”

But, lest we cause them to
stumble, go to the sea, cast a
hook, and take up the first
fish that comes up. When you
have opened its mouth, you
will find a stater coin. Take
that, and give it to them for

me and you."

Matthew Chapter 18

In that hour the disciples
came to Jesus, saying, "Who
then is greatest in the
Kingdom of Heaven?"

Jesus called a little child to
himself, and set him in the
midst of them,

and said, "Most certainly I
tell you, unless you turn, and

become as little children, you
will in no way enter into the
Kingdom of Heaven.
Whoever therefore humbles
himself as this little child,
the same is the greatest in
the Kingdom of Heaven.
Whoever receives one such
little child in my name,
receives me,
but whoever causes one of

these little ones who believe
in me to stumble, it would be
better for him that a huge
millstone should be hung
around his neck, and that he
should be sunk in the depths
of the sea.

"Woe to the world because
of occasions of stumbling! For
it must be that the occasions
come, but woe to that

person through whom the
occasion comes!

If your hand or your foot
causes you to stumble, cut it
off, and cast it from you. It
is better for you to enter
into life maimed or crippled,
rather than having two hands
or two feet to be cast into
the eternal fire.
If your eye causes you to

my Father who is in heaven.
angels always see the face of
tell you that in heaven their
one of these little ones, for I
1026 that you don't despise
into the Gehenna of fire.
having two eyes to be cast
with one eye, rather than
for you to enter into life
cast it from you. It is better
stumble, pluck it out, and

For the Son of Man came
to save that which was lost.
"What do you think? If a
man has one hundred sheep,
and one of them does astray,
doesn't he leave the ninety-
nine, go to the mountains, and
seek that which has done
astray?

If he finds it, most
certainly I tell you, he

alone. If he listens to you,
fault between you and him
against you, go, show him his
15 "If your brother sins
little ones should perish.
heaven that one of these
of your Father who is in
14 Even so it is not the will
have not gone astray.
over the ninety-nine which
rejoices over it more than

you have gained back your
brother.

16 But if he doesn't listen,

take one or two more with

you, that at the mouth of two

or three witnesses every

word

may be established.

17 If he refuses to listen to

them, tell it to the assembly.

If he refuses to hear the

19 Again, assuredly I tell you,
heaven.

will have been released in
things you release on earth
in heaven, and whatever

earth will have been bound
whatever things you bind on
earth, most certainly I tell you,
collector.

you as a Gentile or a tax
collector, also let him be to

that if two of you will agree
on earth concerning anything
that they will ask, it will be
done for them by my Father
who is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are
gathered together in my
name, there I am in the
midst of them."

21 Then Peter came and said
to him, "Lord, how often shall

my brother sin against me,
and I forgive him? Until
seven times?"

SSJesus said to him, "I don't
tell you until seven times,
but, until seventy times
seven.

SSTherefore the Kingdom of
Heaven is like a certain kind
who wanted to reconcile
accounts with his servants.

24 When he had begun to
reconcile, one was brought to
him who owed him ten
thousand talents.

25 But because he couldn't
pay, his lord commanded him
to be sold, with his wife, his
children, and all that he had,
and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell
down and kneeled before him,

saying, 'Lord, have patience
with me, and I will repay
you all!'

27 The lord of that servant,
being moved with compassion,
released him, and forgave him
the debt.

28 But that servant went out
and found one of his fellow
servants, who owed him one
hundred denarii, and he

grapped him, and took him by
the throat, saying, 'Pay me
what you owe!'

So his fellow servant fell
down at his feet and begged
him, saying, 'Have patience
with me, and I will repay
you!'

He would not, but went
and cast him into prison,
until he should pay back that

which was due.

3120 When his fellow

servants saw what was done,

they were exceedingly sorry,

and came and told to their

lord

all that was done.

32 Then his lord called him in,

and said to him, 'You wicked

servant! I forgive you all

that debt, because you

also do to you, if you don't
3520 my heavenly Father will
pay all that was due to him.
tormentors, until he should
delivered him to the
34His lord was angry, and
on you?'
servant, even as I had mercy
had mercy on your fellow
332shouldn't you also have
pedded me.

each forgive your brother
from your hearts for his
misdeeds."

Matthew Chapter 19

It happened when Jesus had
finished these words, he
departed from Galilee, and
came into the borders of
Judaea
beyond the Jordan.

Great multitudes followed

him, and he healed them
there.

Pharisees came to him,
testing him, and saying, "Is it
lawful for a man to divorce
his wife for any reason?"

He answered, "Haven't you
read that he who made them
from the beginning made
them male and female,
and said, 'For this cause a

did Moses command us to
They asked him, "Why then
apart."
together, don't let man tear
therefore God has joined
two, but one flesh. What
do that they are no more
become one flesh?
his wife; and the two shall
and mother, and shall join to
man shall leave his father

give her a bill of divorce, and
divorce her?"

He said to them, "Moses,
because of the hardness of
your hearts, allowed you to
divorce your wives, but from
the beginning it has not
been so.

I tell you that whoever
divorces his wife, except for
sexual immorality, and

all men can receive this
11 But he said to them, "Not
expedient to marry."
man with his wife, it is not
"If this is the case of the
10 His disciples said to him,
commits adultery."
when she is divorced
and he who marries her
adultery;
marries another, commits

He who is able to receive it,
Kingdom of Heaven's sake.
themselves eunuchs for the
there are eunuchs who made
made eunuchs by men; and
there are eunuchs who were
born that way from
their mother's womb, and
For there are eunuchs who
is given.

saying, but those to whom it
is given.

belongs to ones like these." for the Kingdom of Heaven forbid them to come to me; little children, and don't 14 But Jesus said, "Allow the rebuked them. and pray; and the disciples should lay his hands on them brought to him, that he 13 Then little children were let him receive it."

keep the commandments."
if you want to enter into life,
good but one, that is, God. But
you call me good? No one is
17He said to him, "Why do
may have eternal life?"
good thing shall I do, that I
and said, "Good teacher, what
16Behold, one came to him
and departed from there.
15He laid his hands on them,

18 He said to him, "Which
ones?" Jesus said, "You shall
not murder.' You shall not
commit adultery.' You shall
not steal.' You shall not offer
false testimony.'
19 Honor your father and
mother.' And, 'You shall love
your neighbor as yourself.'"
20 The young man said to
him, "All these things I have

observed from my youth.

What do I still lack?"

Jesus said to him, "If you

want to be perfect, go, sell

what you have, and give to

the poor, and you will have

treasure in heaven; and come,

follow me."

But when the young man

heard the saying, he went

away sad, for he was one

the
for a rich man to enter into
through a needle's eye, than
easier for a camel to go
up
Again I tell you, it is
difficult
the Kingdom of Heaven with
a rich man will enter into
Most certainly I say to you,
Jesus said to his disciples,
who had great possessions.

"Behold, we have left

Then Peter answered,

possible."

but with God all things are

"With men this is impossible,

Looking at them, Jesus said,

can be saved?"

astonished, saying, "Who then

they were exceedingly

When the disciples heard it,

Kingdom of God."

29 Everyone who has left

twelve tribes of Israel.

twelve thrones, judging the

his glory, you also will sit on

Man will sit on the throne of

regeneration when the Son of

who have followed me, in the

certainly I tell you that you

28 Jesus said to them, "Most

What then will we have?"

everything, and followed you.

houses, or brothers, or sisters,
or father, or mother, or wife,
or children, or lands, for my
name's sake, will receive one
hundred times, and will
inherit eternal life.
30 But many will be last who
are first; and first who are
last.

Matthew Chapter 20
1 "For the Kingdom of Heaven

hour, and saw others standing
He went out about the third
vineyard.
day, he sent them into his
the laborers for a denarius a
When he had agreed with
his vineyard.
morning to hire laborers for
went out early in the
master of a household, who
is like a man who was the

standing idle. He said to
went out, and found others
About the eleventh hour he
and did likewise.
the sixth and the ninth hour,
Again he went out about
you.' So they went their way.
whatever is right I will give
into the vineyard, and
To them he said, 'You also go
idle in the marketplace.

his manager, 'Call the laborers
lord of the vineyard said to
8 When evening had come, the
right.'
will receive whatever is
into the vineyard, and you
said to them, 'You also go
no one has hired us.' 'He
7' They said to him, 'Because
all day idle?'
them, 'Why do you stand here

and pay them their
wages, beginning from the
last to the first.

9" When those who were hired
at about the eleventh hour
came, they each received a
denarius.

10 When the first came, they
supposed that they would
receive more; and they
likewise each received a

denarius.
11 When they received it, they
murmured against the master
of the household,
12 saying, 'These last have
spent one hour, and you have
made them equal to us, who
have borne the burden of the
day and the scorching heat!'
13 But he answered one of
them, 'Friend, I am doing you

no wrong. Didn't you agree

with me for a denarius?

14Take that which is yours,

and go your way. It is my

desire to give to this last

just as much as to you.

15Isn't it lawful for me to do

what I want to with what I

own? Or is your eye evil,

because I am good?

16So the last will be first,

and the first last. For many
are called, but few are
chosen."

17 As Jesus was going up to
Jerusalem, he took the twelve
disciples aside, and on the
way he said to them,
18 "Behold, we are going up to
Jerusalem, and the Son of
Man will be delivered to the
chief priests and scribes, and

with her sons, kneeling and
sons of Zebedee came to him
Then the mother of the
up."
raised
the third day he will be
scourge, and to crucify; and
the Gentiles to mock, to
and will hand him over to
death,
they will condemn him to

the cup that I am about to
asking. Are you able to drink
don't know what you are
But Jesus answered, "You
left hand, in your Kingdom."
right hand, and one on your
sons, may sit, one on your
"Command that these, my two
you want?" She said to him,
He said to her, "What do
asking a certain thing of him

to give; but it is for whom it
on my left hand is not mine
to sit on my right hand and
that I am baptized with, but
baptized with the baptism
indeed drink my cup, and be
"You will", "He said to them,
him, "We are able."
baptized with?" They said to
the baptism that I am
drink, and be baptized with

has been prepared by my
Father."

24 When the ten heard it, they
were indignant with the two
brothers.

25 But Jesus summoned them,
and said, "You know that the
rulers of the nations lord it
over them, and their great
ones exercise authority over
them.

"I am not here to
serve, but to give
my life as a ransom
for many."
I am not here to
serve, but to give
my life as a ransom
for many."
I am not here to
serve, but to give
my life as a ransom
for many."
I am not here to
serve, but to give
my life as a ransom
for many."

29As they went out from
Jericho, a great multitude
followed him.

30Behold, two blind men
sitting by the road, when
they heard that Jesus was
passing by, cried out, "Lord,
have mercy on us, you son of
David!"

31The multitude rebuked
them, telling them that they

should be quiet, but they
cried out even more, "Lord,
have mercy on us, you son of
David!"

Jesus stood still, and called
them, and asked, "What do
you want me to do for you?"
They told him, "Lord, that
our eyes may be opened."
Jesus, being moved with
compassion, touched their

eyes; and immediately their
eyes received their sight, and
they followed him.

Matthew Chapter 21

When they drew near to
Jerusalem, and came to
Bethphage, to the Mount of
Olives, then Jesus sent two
disciples,
saying to them, "Go into the
village that is opposite you,

spoken through the prophet,
might be fulfilled which was
All this was done, that it
he will send them."
needs them', and immediately
you, you shall say, 'The Lord
If anyone says anything to
bring them to me.
with her. Untie them, and
find a donkey tied, and a colt
and immediately you will

the colt, and laid their clothes
and brought the donkey and
them,

just as Jesus commanded

The disciples went, and did

a donkey."

donkey on a colt, the foal of
you, humble, and riding on a
behold, your King comes to

"Tell the daughter of Zion,
saying,

on them; and he sat on them.

A very great multitude
spread their clothes on the
road. Others cut branches
from the trees, and spread
them on
the road.

The multitudes who went
before him, and who followed
kept shouting, "Hosanna to
the son of David! Blessed is

he who comes in the name of
the Lord! Hosanna in the
highest!"

10 When he had come into
Jerusalem, all the city was
stirred up, saying, "Who is
this?"

11 The multitudes said, "This
is the prophet, Jesus, from
Nazareth of Galilee."

12 Jesus entered into the

you have made it a den of
called a house of prayer, but
written, 'My house shall be
13He said to them, "It is
doves.
seats of those who sold the
changers' tables and the
overthrew the money
bought in the temple, and
all of those who sold and
temple of God, and drove out

of David!" they were

saying, "Hosanna to the son

crying in the temple and

and the children who were

wonderful things that he did,

and the scribes saw the

15But when the chief priests

and he healed them.

came to him in the temple,

14The blind and the lame

robbers!"

lodged there.

of the city to Bethany, and

17 He left them, and went out

praise?"

babies you have perfected

mouth of babes and nursing

you never read, 'Out of the

Jesus said to them, "Yes. Did

hear what these are saying?"

16 and said to him, "Do you

indignant,

18 Now in the morning, as he
returned to the city, he was
hungry.

19 Seeing a fig tree by the
road, he came to it, and found
nothing on it but leaves. He
said to it, "Let there be no
fruit from you forever!"

Immediately the fig tree
withered away.

20 When the disciples saw it,

they marvelled, saying, "How
did the fig tree immediately
wither away?"

Jesus answered them, "Most
certainly I tell you, if you
have faith, and don't doubt,
you will not only do what
was done to the fig tree, but
even if you told this
mountain, 'Be taken up and
cast into the sea,' it would

things? Who gave you this

authority do you do these

teaching, and said, "By what

to him as he was

the elders of the people came
temple, the chief priests and

33When he had come into the

will receive."

ask in prayer, believing, you

22All things, whatever you

be done.

with themselves, saying
from men?" They reasoned
was it from? From heaven or
The baptism of John, where
things.
by what authority I do these
me, I likewise will tell you
question, which if you tell
also will ask you one
S4 Jesus answered them, "I
authority?"

authority I do these things.
will I tell you by what
also said to them, "Neither
said, "We don't know." He
They answered Jesus, and
hold John as a prophet."
we fear the multitude, for all
But if we say, 'From men,'
you not believe him?
will ask us, 'Why then did
"If we say, 'From heaven,' he

answered, 'I do, sir,' but he

said the same thing. He

30 He came to the second, and
mind, and went.

but afterward he changed his
39 He answered, 'I will not,'

vineyard.'

'You, do work today in my

came to the first, and said,

man had two sons, and he

28 But what do you think? A

the way of righteousness, and
32 For John came to you in
Kingdom of God before you.
are entering into the
collectors and the prostitutes
tell you that the tax
to them, "Most certainly I
to him, "The first." Jesus said
will of his father?" They said
31 Which of the two did the
didn't do.

hedged
planted a vineyard, set a
master of a household, who
There was a man who was a
33"Hear another parable.
you might believe him.
even repent afterward, that
When you saw it, you didn't
prostitutes believed him.
the tax collectors and the
you didn't believe him, but

about it, dug a winepress in
it, built a tower, leased it out
to farmers, and went into
another country.

34 When the season for the
fruit drew near, he sent his
servants to the farmers, to
receive his fruit.

35 The farmers took his
servants, beat one, killed
another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other
servants more than the first:
and they treated them the
same way.

37 But afterward he sent to
them his son, saying, "They
will respect my son."

38 But the farmers, when they
saw the son, said among
themselves, "This is the heir.
Come, let's kill him and seize

out the vineyard to other
miserable men, and will lease
miserably destroy those
41 They told him, "He will
he do to those farmers?"
the vineyard comes, what will
40 When therefore the lord of
vineyard, and killed him.
threw him out of the
39 So they took him, and
his inheritance.

farmers, who will give him
the fruit in its season."

Jesus said to them, "Did

you never read in the

Scriptures, 'The stone which

the builders rejected, the

same was made the head of

the corner. This was from the

Lord. It is marvelous in our

eyes?"

43 "Therefore I tell you, the

Kingdom of God will be taken
away from you, and will be
given to a nation bringing
forth its fruit.

44 He who falls on this stone
will be broken to pieces, but
on whoever it will fall, it
will scatter him as dust."

45 When the chief priests and
the Pharisees heard his
parables, they perceived that

he spoke about them.
46 When they sought to seize
him, they feared the
multitudes, because they
considered him to be a
prophet.

Matthew Chapter 22

Jesus answered and spoke
again in parables to them,
saying,
2 "The Kingdom of Heaven is

cattle and my fatlings are
have prepared my dinner. My
who are invited," Behold, I
servants, saying, "Tell those
Again he sent out other
they would not come.
to the marriage feast, but
call those who were invited
and sent out his servants to
a marriage feast for his son,
like a certain king, who made

killed, and all things are
ready. Come to the marriage
feast!"

But they made light of it,
and went their ways, one to
his own farm, another to his
merchandise,

and the rest grabbed his
servants, and treated them
shamefully and killed them.
When the king heard that,

and as many as you may
intersections of the highways,
go therefore to the
invited weren't worthy.
ready but those who were
servants, 'The wedding is
'8"Then he said to his
city.
murderers, and burned their
armies, destroyed those
he was angry, and sent his

find, invite to the marriage
feast.

10 Those servants went out

into the highways, and

gathered together as many as

they found, both bad and

good.

The wedding was filled with

guests.

11 But when the king came in

to see the guests, he saw

darkness; there is where the
throw him into the outer
foot, take him away, and
servants, 'Bind him hand and
13 Then the king said to the
clothing?' He was speechless.
not wearing wedding
how did you come in here
12 And he said to him, 'Friend,
on wedding clothing,
there a man who didn't have

weeping and grinding of
teeth will be.

14 For many are called, but
few chosen."

15 Then the Pharisees went
and took counsel how they

might entrap him in his talk.
16 They sent their disciples to
him, along with the Herodians,
saying, "Teacher, we know

that you are honest, and

hypocrites?
do you test me, you
wickedness, and said, "Why
18But Jesus perceived their
pay taxes to Caesar, or not?"
you think? Is it lawful to
17Tell us therefore, what do
to anyone.

teach, for you aren't partial
truth, no matter who you
teach the way of God in

things that are God's."

Cæsar's, and to God the

Cæsar the things that are

them, "Give therefore to

"Cæsar's." Then he said to

21 They said to him,

this image and inscription?"

20 He asked them, "Whose is

denarius.

They brought to him a

19 Show me the tax money."

22 When they heard it, they
marveled, and left him, and
went away.

23 On that day Sadducees
(those who say that there is
no resurrection) came to him.
They asked him,
24 saying, "Teacher, Moses said,
'If a man dies, having no
children, his brother shall
marry his wife, and raise up

seed for his brother.

25 Now there were with us

seven brothers. The first

married and died, and having

no seed left his wife to his

brother.

26 In the same way the

second also, and the third, to

the seventh.

27 After them all, the woman

died.

in marriage, but are like
neither mary, nor are given
30 For in the resurrection they
the power of God.
knowing the scriptures, nor
"You are mistaken, not
31 But Jesus answered them,
had her."
be of the seven? For they all
therefore, whose wife she
32 In the resurrection

living."
God of the dead, but of the
God of Jacob?' God is not the
and the God of Isaac, and the
32'I am the God of Abraham,
saying,
was spoken to you by God,
haven't you read that which
resurrection of the dead,
31But concerning the
God's angels in heaven.

36 "Teacher, which is the

him.

asked him a question, testing

35 One of them, a lawyer,

gathered themselves together.

silenced the Sadducees,

they heard that he had

34 But the Pharisees, when

his teaching.

it, they were astonished at

33 When the multitudes heard

greatest commandment in the
law?"

Jesus said to him, "You
shall love the Lord your God
with all your heart, with all
your soul, and with all your
mind."

38 This is the first and great
commandment.

39 A second likewise is this,
'You shall love your neighbor

David."
They said to him, "Of
of the Christ? Whose son is
As saying, "What do you think
asked them a question,
were gathered together, Jesus
41 Now while the Pharisees
commandments."
prophets depend on these two
40 The whole law and the
as yourself.'

him a word, neither did any
46 No one was able to answer
Lord, how is he his son?"
45 "If then David calls him
footstool for your feet?"
make your enemies a
sit on my right hand, until I
44 The Lord said to my Lord,
him Lord, saying,
does David in the spirit call
43 He said to them, "How then

man dare ask him any more
questions from that day
forth.

Matthew Chapter 23

Then Jesus spoke to the
multitudes and to his
disciples,

Saying, "The scribes and the
Pharisees sit on Moses' seat.
All things therefore
whatsoever they tell you to

observe, observe and do, but
don't do their work; for they

say

and don't do.

For they bind heavy burdens
that are grievous to be borne,
and lay them on men's

shoulders; but they

themselves will not lift a

finger to help them.

But all their works they do

But don't you be called

'Rabbi, Rabbi' by men.

marketplaces, and to be called

The salutations in the

the synagogues,

at feasts, the best seats in

and love the place of honor

garments,

enlarge the fringes of their

make their phylacteries broad,

to be seen by men. They

among you will be your
11 But he who is greatest
Christ.
for one is your master, the
10 Neither be called masters,
Father, he who is in heaven.
your father, for one is your
9 Call no man on the earth
you are brothers.
teacher, the Christ, and all of
'Rabbi', for one is your

will receive greater

loud prayers. Therefore you

as a pretense you make

devout widows' houses, and

Pharisees, hypocrites! For you

13" Woe to you, scribes and

exalted.

humbles himself will be

be humbled, and whoever

12" Whoever exalts himself will

be reversed.

15 Woe to you, scribes and

in to enter.

allow those who are entering
yourselves, neither do you

for you don't enter in

men;

Kingdom of Heaven against
Because you shut up the
and Pharisees, hypocrites!
14 But woe to you, scribes
condemnation.

Pharisees, hypocrites! For you
travel around by sea and
land to make one proselyte;
and when he becomes one,
you make him twice as much
of a son of Gehenna as
yourselves.

16 "Woe to you, you blind
guides, who say, 'Whoever
swears by the temple, it is
nothing; but whoever swears

that is on it, he is obligated?
whoever swears by the gift
altar, it is nothing; but
18'Whoever swears by the
gold?
temple that sanctifies the
is greater, the gold, or the
17You blind fools! For which
obligated.'
the gold of the temple, he is
by

swears by the throne of God,
22 He who swears by heaven,
him who was living in it.
temple, swears by it, and by
21 He who swears by the
and by everything on it.
by the altar, swears by it,
20 He therefore who swears
altar that sanctifies the gift?
is greater, the gift, or the
19 You blind fools! For which

and by him who sits on it.

23" Woe to you, scribes and

Pharisees, hypocrites! For you

tithe mint, dill, and cummin,

and have left undone the

weightier matters of the law:

justice, mercy, and faith. But

you ought to have done these,

and not to have left the

other undone.

24 You blind guides, who

strain out a gnat, and
swallow a camel!

25" Woe to you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! For you
clean the outside of the cup
and of the platter, but within
they are full of extortion and
unrighteousness.

26 You blind Pharisee, first
clean the inside of the cup
and of the platter, that its

outside may become clean
also.

27" Woe to you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! For you
are like whitened tombs,
which outwardly appear
beautiful, but inwardly are
full of dead men's bones, and
of all uncleanness.

28 Even so you also outwardly
appear righteous to men, but

with them in the blood of
wouldn't have been partakers
the days of our fathers, we
30 and say, 'If we had lived in
tombs of the righteous,
prophets, and decorate the
build the tombs of the
Pharisees, hypocrites! For you
29' Woe to you, scribes and
hypocrites and iniquity
inwardly you are full of

Gehenna?

escape the judgment of
of vipers, how will you

33 You serpents, you offspring
your fathers.

32 Fill up, then, the measure of
the prophets.

children of those who killed
yourselves that you are

31 Therefore you testify to
the prophets.'

34Therefore, behold, I send to
you prophets, wise men, and
scribes. Some of them you
will kill and crucify; and
some of them you will
scourge in your synagogues,
and persecute from city to
city;
35that on you may come all
the righteous blood shed on
the earth, from the blood of

How often I would have
those who are sent to her!
kills the prophets, and stones
37"Jerusalem, Jerusalem, who
upon this generation.
all these things will come
36Most certainly I tell you,
sanctuary and the altar.
whom you killed between the
of Zachariah son of Barachiah
righteous Abel to the blood

Lord!"

comes in the name of the
you say, 'Blessed is he who
see me from now on, until
For I tell you, you will not
to you desolate.

Behold, your house is left
winds, and you would not!
gathers her chicks under her
together, even as a hen
gathered your children

Matthew Chapter 24

Jesus went out from the temple, and was going on his way. His disciples came to him to show him the buildings of the temple. But he answered them, "You see all of these things, don't you? Most certainly I tell you, there will not be left

here one stone on another,
that will not be thrown
down."

As he sat on the Mount of
Olives, the disciples came to
him privately saying, "Tell us,
when will these things be?
What is the sign of your
coming, and of the end of the
age?"

Jesus answered them, "Be

careful that no one leads you
astray.

For many will come in my
name, saying, 'I am the
Christ,' and will lead many
astray.

You will hear of wars and
rumors of wars. See that you
aren't troubled, for all this
must happen, but the end is
not yet.

of the nations for my
you. You will be hated by all
up to oppression, and will kill
Then they will deliver you
beginning of birth pains.
But all these things are the
earthshakes in various places,
famines, plagues, and
kingdom; and there will be
nation, and kingdom against
For nation will rise against

will grow cold.
multiplied, the love of many
12 Because iniquity will be
astray.
arise, and will lead many
11 Many false prophets will
another.
another, and will hate one
and will deliver up one
10 Then many will stumble,
name's sake.

which was spoken of through
the abomination of desolation,
15 "When, therefore, you see
the end will come.
and then
testimony to all the nations,
the whole world for a
Kingdom will be preached in
14 This Good News of the
end, the same will be saved.
13 But he who endures to the

not return back to get his
18 Let him who is in the field
house.
out things that are in his
house to go down to take
17 Let him who is on the
Judea flee to the mountains.
16 Then let those who are in
(let the reader understand),
standing in the holy place,
Daniel the prophet,

the world until now, nor
been from the beginning of
oppression, such as has not
I for then there will be great
a Sabbath,
not be in the winter, nor on
20 Pray that your flight will
mothers in those days!
with child and to nursing
19 But woe to those who are
clothes.

christ, and false prophets,
24 For there will arise false
'There,' don't believe it.
'Behold, here is the Christ,' or
23 "Then if any man tells you
those days will be shortened.
sake of the chosen ones,
have been saved. But for the
shortened, no flesh would
22 Unless those days had been
ever will be.

and they will show great
signs and wonders, so as to
lead astray, if possible, even
the chosen ones.

25 "Behold, I have told you
beforehand.

26 If therefore they tell you,

'Behold, he is in the
wilderness,' don't go out;
'Behold, he is in the inner
rooms,' don't believe it.

27 For as the lightning flashes
from the east, and is seen
even to the west, so will be
the coming of the Son of
Man.

28 For wherever the carcass is,
there is where the vultures
gather together.
29 But immediately after the
oppression of those days, the
sun will be darkened, the

sky with power and great
coming on the clouds of the
they will see the Son of Man
the earth will mourn, and
the sky. Then all the tribes of
Son of Man will appear in
30 and then the sign of the
heavens will be shaken;
sky and the powers of the
the stars will fall from the
moon will not give its light,

tender, and puts forth its

branch has now become

learn this parable. When its

32" Now from the fig tree

of the sky to the other.

the four winds, from one end

together his chosen ones from

trumpet, and they will gather

with a great sound of a

31 He will send out his angels

glory.

leaves, you know that the
summer is near.

33Even so you also, when you
see all these things, know
that it is near, even at the
doors.

34Most certainly I tell you,
this generation will not pass
away until all these things
are accomplished.

35Heaven and earth will pass

368
away but my words will not
pass away.

369
But no one knows of that
day and hour, not even the
angels of heaven, but my
Father only.

370
As the days of Noah were,
so will be the coming of the
Son of Man.

371
For as in those days which
were before the flood they

and one will be left;
the field: one will be taken
40Then two men will be in
coming of the Son of Man.
all away, so will be the
the flood came, and took them
39and they didn't know until
Noah entered into the ship,
marriage, until the day that
marrying and giving in
were eating and drinking,

he

night the thief was coming,
known in what watch of the
master of the house had

43But know this, that if the
your Lord comes.

don't know in what hour
42Watch therefore, for you
one will be left.

mill, one will be taken and
41two women grinding at the

would have watched, and
would not have allowed his
house to be broken into.
44 Therefore also be ready for
in an hour that you don't
expect, the Son of Man will
come.

45 "Who then is the faithful
and wise servant, whom his
lord has set over his
household, to give them their

food in due season?

46Blessed is that servant

whom his lord finds doing so

when he comes.

47Most certainly I tell you

that he will set him over all

that he has.

48But if that evil servant

should say in his heart, 'My

lord is delaying his coming,'

49and begins to beat his

the weeping and
the hypocrites. There is where
and appoint his portion with
I and will cut him in pieces,
it,
hour when he doesn't know
doesn't expect it, and in an
will come in a day when he
50 the lord of that servant
drink with the drunkards,
fellow servants, and eat and

grinding of teeth will be.

Matthew Chapter 25

"Then the Kingdom of

Heaven will be like ten

virgins, who took their lamps,

and went out to meet the

bridegroom.

Five of them were foolish,

and five were wise.

Those who were foolish,

when they took their lamps,

Then all those virgins arose,
him!
is coming! Come out to meet
cry, 'Behold! The bridegroom
But at midnight there was a
and slept.
delayed, they all slumbered
Now while the bridegroom
their vessels with their lamps.
About the wise took oil in
took no oil with them,

10 While they went away to
buy for yourselves.'

and

do rather to those who sell,
enough for us and you? You
saying, 'What if there isn't
But the wise answered,
our lamps are doing out.'

'Give us some of your oil, for
The foolish said to the wise,
and trimmed their lamps.

know you.
certainly I tell you, I don't
But he answered, 'Most
open to us.'
also came, saying, 'Lord, Lord,
I'll Afterward the other virgins
was shut.
marriage feast, and the door
in with him to the
those who were ready went
buy the bridegroom came, and

13 Watch therefore, for you

don't know the day nor the

hour in which the Son of

Man is coming.

14 "For it is like a man, going

into another country, who

called his own servants, and

entrusted his goods to them.

15 To one he gave five talents,

to another two, to another

one; to each according to his

18 But he who received the

another two.

who got the two gained

17 In the same way he also

talents.

and made another five

went and traded with them,

received the five talents

16 immediately he who

on his journey.

own ability. Then he went

one went away and dug in
the earth, and hid his lord's
money.

19 Now after a long time the
lord of those servants came,
and reconciled accounts with
them.

20 He who received the five
talents came and brought
another five talents, saying,
'Lord, you delivered to me

five

talents. Behold, I have gained
another five talents besides
them.

21 "His lord said to him, 'Well
done, good and faithful
servant. You have been
faithful over a few things, I
will set you over many
things. Enter into the joy of
your lord.'

22" He also who got the two talents came and said, 'Lord,

you delivered to me two talents. Behold, I have gained another two talents besides them.'

23" His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant. You have been faithful over a few things, I will set you over many

things. Enter into the joy of
your lord.

24 He also who had received
the one talent came and said,
'Lord, I knew you that you
are a hard man, reaping
where you did not sow, and
gathering where you did not
scatter.

25 I was afraid, and went
away and hid your talent in

the earth. Behold, you have
what is yours.'

26" But his lord answered him
'You wicked and slothful

servant. You knew that I reap
where I didn't sow, and

gather where I didn't scatter.
27 You ought therefore to have
deposited my money with the
bankers, and at my coming I
should have received

back my own with interest.

28Take away therefore the
talent from him, and give it
to him who has the ten
talents.

29For to everyone who has
will be given, and he will
have abundance, but from
him who doesn't have, even
that
which he has will be taken

9W6V

30 Throw out the unprofitable

servant into the outer

darkness, where there will be

weeping and gnashing of

teeth.

31 But when the Son of Man

comes in his glory and all

the holy angels with him,

then he will sit on the throne

of his glory.

32 Before him all the nations
will be gathered, and he will
separate them one from
another, as a shepherd
separates the sheep from the
goats.

33 He will set the sheep on
his right hand, but the goats
on the left.

34 Then the King will tell
those on his right hand,

inherited the Kingdom prepared
'Come, blessed of my Father,

you from the foundation of
the world;

For I was hungry and you
gave me food to eat. I was

thirsty and you gave me
drink. I was a stranger, and

you
took me in.

36 I was naked, and you
clothed me. I was sick, and
you visited me. I was in
prison, and you came to me.
37 Then the righteous will
answer him, saying, 'Lord,
when did we see you hungry
and feed you; or thirsty, and
give you a drink?
38 When did we see you as a
stranger, and take you in; or

41 Then he will say also to

me.

my brothers, you did it to

to one of the least of these

you, inasmuch as you did it

them, Most certainly I tell

40 The King will answer

you?

or in prison, and come to

39 When did we see you sick,

naked, and clothe you?

those on the left hand,
'Depart from me, you cursed,
into the eternal fire which is
prepared for the devil and his
angels;

For I was hungry, and you
didn't give me food to eat; I
was thirsty, and you gave me
no drink;

I was a stranger, and you
didn't take me in; naked, and

you didn't clothe me; sick,
and in prison, and you didn't
visit me.'

44"Then they will also
answer, saying, 'Lord, when
did we see you hungry, or
thirsty, or a stranger, or naked,
or sick, or in prison, and
didn't help you?'

45"Then he will answer them,
saying, 'Most certainly I tell

"You know that after two
he said to his disciples,
finished all these words, that
it happened, when Jesus had
Matthew Chapter 26
righteous into eternal life."
eternal punishment, but the
These will go away into
these, you didn't do it to me.
do it to one of the least of
you, inasmuch as you didn't

Matthew Chapter 26

"You know that after two
he said to his disciples,
finished all these words, that
it happened, when Jesus had

that they might take Jesus by
They took counsel together
Caiaphas.
priest, who was called
in the court of the high
people were gathered together
scribes, and the elders of the
Then the chief priests, the
delivered up to be crucified."
and the Son of Man will be
days the Passover is coming.

she poured it on his head as
very expensive ointment, and
having an alabaster jar of
A woman came to him
Simon the leper,
Bethany in the house of
Now when Jesus was in
among the people."
the feast, lest a riot occur
But they said, "Not during
deceit, and kill him.

he

sat at the table.

8But when his disciples saw

this, they were indignant,

saying, "Why this waste?

9For this ointment might

have been sold for much, and

given to the poor."

10However, knowing this,

Jesus said to them, "Why do

you trouble the woman?

preached in the whole world,
wherever this Good News is
Most certainly I tell you,
it to prepare me for burial.
ointment on my body, she did
it for in pouring this
always have me.
poor with you; but you don't
I'll for you always have the
work for me.
Because she has done a good

What this woman has done
will also be spoken of as a
memorial of her."

14 Then one of the twelve,
who was called Judas Iscariot,
went to the chief priests,
and said, "What are you
willing to give me, that I
should deliver him to you?"
They weighed out for him
thirty pieces of silver.

him, "The Teacher says," My
to a certain person, and tell
18He said, "Go into the city
eat the Passover?"
want us to prepare for you to
saying to him, "Where do you
disciples came to Jesus,
unleavened bread, the
17Now on the first day of
opportunity to betray him.
16From that time he sought

As they were eating, he
disciples.
table with the twelve
come, he was reclining at the
20 Now when evening had
prepared the Passover.
commanded them, and they
19 The disciples did as Jesus
with my disciples."'''
the Passover at your house
time is at hand. I will keep

"Most certainly I tell
you that one of you will
betray me."

22 They were exceedingly
sorrowful, and each began to
ask him, "It isn't me, is it,
Lord?"

23 He answered, "He who
dipped his hand with me in
the dish, the same will betray
me."

said it."
Rabbi?" He said to him, "You
answered, "It isn't me, is it,
Sadducees, who betrayed him,
been born."
for that man if he had not
betrayed! It would be better
whom the Son of Man is
woe to that man through
as it is written of him, but
The Son of Man does, even

As they were eating, Jesus
took bread, gave thanks for it,
and broke it. He gave to the
disciples, and said, "Take, eat;
this is my body."

He took the cup, gave
thanks, and gave to them,
saying, "All of you drink it,
for this is my blood of the
new covenant, which is
poured out for many for the

31 Then Jesus said to them,

Mount of Olives.

hymn, they went out to the

30 When they had sung a

"Kingdom."

with you in my Father's

day when I drink it anew

vine from now on, until that

not drink of this fruit of the

29 But I tell you that I will

remission of sins.

"Even if all will be made to
33But Peter answered him,
Galilee."
will go before you into
32But after I am raised up, I
scattered.'
the sheep of the flock will be
and will strike the shepherd, and
tonight, for it is written, 'I
stumble because of me
"All of you will be made to

stumble because of you, I
will never be made to
stumble."

34Jesus said to him, "Most
certainly I tell you that
tonight, before the rooster

crows, you will deny me three
times."

35Peter said to him, "Even if
I must die with you, I will
not deny you." All of the

disciples also said likewise.

36 Then Jesus came with them
to a place called Gethsemane,
and said to his disciples, "Sit
here, while I go there and
pray."

37 He took with him Peter
and the two sons of Zebedee,
and began to be sorrowful
and severely troubled.
38 Then he said to them, "My

40 He came to the disciples,
and said, "My Father, if it is
possible, let this cup pass
away from me; nevertheless,
not what I desire, but what
you desire."

39 He went forward a little,
fell on his face, and prayed,
saying, "My Father, if it is
possible, let this cup pass
away from me; nevertheless,
not what I desire, but what
you desire."

38 He came to the disciples,
and said, "My Father, if it is
possible, let this cup pass
away from me; nevertheless,
not what I desire, but what
you desire."

and found them sleeping, and
said to Peter, "What couldn't
you watch with me for one
hour?"

"I Watch and pray that you
don't enter into temptation.
The spirit indeed is willing,
but the flesh is weak."

"Again, a second time he
went away and prayed, saying,
"My Father, if this cup can't

pass away from me unless I
drink it, your desire be
done."

43 He came again and found
them sleeping, for their eyes
were heavy.

44 He left them again, went
away and prayed a third time,
saying the same words.
45 Then he came to his
disciples, and said to them,

twelve, came, and with him a
behold, Judas, one of the
47 While he was still speaking,
hand."
he who betrays me is at
46 Arise, let's be going. Behold,
sinners.
betrayed into the hands of
hand, and the Son of Man is
rest. Behold, the hour is at
"Sleep on now, and take your

and kissed him.
Jesus, and said, "Hail, Rabbi!"
Immediately he came to
one, seize him."
"Whoever I kiss, he is the
gave them a sign, saying,
48 Now he who betrayed him
people.
priest and elders of the
and clubs, from the chief
great multitude with swords

25 Then Jesus said to him,

off his ear.

the high priest, and struck

and struck the servant of

his hand, and drew his sword,

were with Jesus stretched out

21 Behold, one of those who

Jesus, and took him.

they came and laid hands on

why are you here?" Then

20 Jesus said to him, "Friend,

"Put your sword back into
its place, for all those who
take the sword will die by
the sword.

530r do you think that I
couldn't ask my Father, and
he would even now send me
more than twelve legions of
angels?

54How then would the
Scriptures be fulfilled that it

prophets might be fulfilled."
that the Scriptures of the
56But all this has happened,
didn't arrest me.
temple teaching, and you
seize me? I sat daily in the
with swords and clubs to
come out as against a robber
the multitudes," Have you
57In that hour Jesus said to
must be so?"

Then all the disciples left
him, and fled.

Those who had taken Jesus
led him away to Caiaphas the
high priest, where the scribes
and the elders were
gathered together.

But Peter followed him
from a distance, to the court
of the high priest, and
entered in and sat with the

witnesses came forward,
none. But at last two false
came forward, they found
though many false witnesses
60 and they found none. Even
put him to death;
against Jesus, that they might
sought false testimony
elders, and the whole council
59 Now the chief priests, the
officers, to see the end.

"I adjure you by the living
The high priest answered him
But Jesus held his peace.
these testify against you?"
no answer? What is this that
and said to him, "Have you
The high priest stood up,
in three days."
temple of God, and to build it
am able to destroy the
blind said, "This man said, 'I

God, that you tell us whether
you are the Christ, the Son of
God."

Jesus said to him, "You
have said it. Nevertheless, I
tell you, after this you will
see the Son of Man sitting at
the right hand of Power, and
coming on the clouds of the
sky."

Then the high priest tore

and some slapped him,
and beat him with their fists,
and then they spit in his face
death!"

answered, "He is worthy of
it. What do you think?" They
have heard his blasphemy.
Witnesses? Behold, now you
we need any more
spoken blasphemy! Why do
his clothing, saying, "He has

know what you are talking
them all, saying, "I don't
70 But he denied it before
Galilee!"

the
"You were also with Jesus,
maid came to him, saying,
outside in the court, and a
Now Peter was sitting

Christ! Who hit you?"
88 saying, "Prophecy to us, you

about."

71 When he had gone out onto
the porch, someone else saw
him, and said to those who
were there, "This man also
was with Jesus of Nazareth."
72 Again he denied it with an
oath, "I don't know the man."
73 After a little while those
who stood by came and said
to Peter, "Surely you are also

times." He went out and

will deny me three

"Before the rooster crows, you

which Jesus had said to him,

Peter remembered the word

rooster crowed.

the man!" Immediately the

and to swear, "I don't know

Then he began to curse

makes you know."

one of them, for your speech

wept bitterly.

Matthew Chapter 27

Now when morning had
come, all the chief priests
and the elders of the people
took counsel against Jesus to
put

him to death:

And they bound him, and led
him away, and delivered him
up to Pontius Pilate, the

is that to us? You see to it."
blood." But they said, "What
that I betrayed innocent
saying, "I have sinned in
chief priests and elders,
thirty pieces of silver to the
and brought back the
was condemned, felt remorse,
him, when he saw that Jesus
Then Judas, who betrayed
governor.

He threw down the pieces of silver in the sanctuary and departed. He went away and handed himself.

The chief priests took the pieces of silver and said, "It's not lawful to put them into the treasury since it is the price of blood."

They took counsel and bought the potter's field with

them, to bury strangers in.

Therefore that field was

called "The Field of Blood" to

this day.

Then that which was spoken

through Jeremiah the prophet

was fulfilled, saying, "They

took the thirty pieces of

silver, the price of him upon

whom a price had been set,

whom some of the children of

the chief priests and elders,
12 When he was accused by
said to him, "So you say."
the King of the Jews?" Jesus
asked him, saying, "Are you
governor: and the governor
11 Now Jesus stood before the
commanded me."
potter's field, as the Lord
10 and they gave them for the
Israel priced,

he answered nothing.
13Then Pilate said to him,
"Don't you hear how many
things they testify against
you?"

14He gave him no answer, not
even one word, so that the
governor marvelled greatly.
15Now at the feast the
governor was accustomed to
release to the multitude one

of envy they had delivered
18 For he knew that because
called Christ?"
Barabbas, or Jesus, who is
me to release to you?
to them, "Whom do you want
gathered together, Pilate said
17 When therefore they were
prisoner, called Barabbas.
16 They had then a notable
prisoner, whom they desired.

the elders persuaded the
20 Now the chief priests and
him."
day in a dream because of
suffered many things this
righteous man, for I have
nothing to do with that
sent to him, saying, "Have
the judgment seat, his wife
19 While he was sitting on
him up.

crucified!"
said to him, "Let him be
is called Christ?" They all
then shall I do to Jesus, who
Pilate said to them, "What
you?" They said, "Barabbas!"
you want me to release to
them, "Which of the two do
But the governor answered
Barabbas, and destroy Jesus
multitudes to ask for

the multitude, saying, "I am
and washed his hands before
was starting, he took water,
but rather that a disturbance
nothing was being gained,
2420 when Pilate saw that
be crucified!"

exceedingly saying, "Let him
done?" But they cried out
"Why? What evil has he
23 But the governor said,

27Then the governor's

crucified.

flooded and delivered to be
Barabbas, but Jesus he

28Then he released to them

on our children!"

"May his blood be on us, and
29All the people answered,

it."

righteous person. You see to

innocent of the blood of this

and they kneeled down
and a reed in his right hand;
thorns and put it on his head
They braided a crown of
a scarlet robe on him.
28 They stripped him, and put
him.
against
whole garrison together
Praetorium, and gathered the
soldiers took Jesus into the

before him, and mocked him,
saying, "Hail, King of the
Jews!"

30 They spat on him, and took
the reed and struck him on
the head.

31 When they had mocked him,
they took the robe off of him,
and put his clothes on him,
and led him away to
crucify him.

32As they came out, they
found a man of Cyrene,
Simon by name, and they
compelled him to go with
them, that he

might carry his cross.

33They came to a place
called "Golgotha," that is to
say, "The place of a skull."
34They gave him sour wine
to drink mixed with gall.

KING OF THE JEWS."
written, "THIS IS JESUS, THE
the accusation against him
37They set up over his head
him there.
36and they sat and watched
among them, casting lots,
him, they divided his clothing
35When they had crucified
would not drink.
When he had tasted it, he

38Then there were two
robbers crucified with him,
one on his right hand and
one on the left.

39Those who passed by
blasphemed him, wagging
their heads,

40and saying, "You who
destroy the temple, and build
it in three days, save
yourself! If you are the Son

of God, come down from the
cross!"

Al likewise the chief priests
also mocking, with the
scribes, the Pharisees, and the
elders, said,

42 "He saved others, but he
can't save himself. If he is
the King of Israel, let him
come down from the cross
now, and we will believe in

him.

43He trusts in God. Let God
deliver him now, if he wants
him; for he said, 'I am the
Son of God.'"

44The robbers also who were
crucified with him cast on
him the same reproach.

45Now from the sixth hour
there was darkness over all
the land until the ninth hour.

48 Immediately one of them
Elijah."

said, "This man is calling
there, when they heard it,

47 Some of them who stood
forsaken me?"

God, my God, why have you
sabbathani?" That is, "My
saying, "Eli, Eli, lima

cried with a loud voice,

46 About the ninth hour Jesus

51 Behold, the veil of the

spirit.

loud voice, and yielded up his
50 Jesus cried again with a

comes to save him."

Let's see whether Elijah

49 The rest said, "Let him be.

drink.

it on a reed, and gave him a

filled it with vinegar, and put

ran, and took a sponge, and

tombs after his resurrection,
and coming out of the
were raised;
saints who had fallen asleep
and many bodies of the
The tombs were opened,
split.
were
earth quaked and the rocks
the top to the bottom. The
temple was torn in two from
mort owt ni rot saw

watching from afar, who had
55 Many women were there
this was the Son of God."
exceedingly saying, "Truly
things that were done, feared
saw the earthquake, and the
watching Jesus, when they
those who were with him
54 Now the centurion, and
city and appeared to many.
they entered into the holy

followed Jesus from Galilee,
serving him.

56 Among them were Mary
Magdalene, Mary the mother
of James and Joseph, and the
mother of the sons of
Zebedee.

57 When evening had come, a
rich man from Arimathea,
named Joseph, who himself
was also Jesus' disciple

in the rock, and he rolled a
tomb, which he had cut out
60 and laid it in his own new
cloth,
wrapped it in a clean linen
59 Joseph took the body, and
body to be given up.
Then Pilate commanded the
and asked for Jesus' body.
58 This man went to Pilate,
came.

gathered together to Pilate,
were

priests and the Pharisees
Preparation Day, the chief
was the day after the

62 Now on the next day, which
opposite the tomb.

and the other Mary sitting
61 Mary Magdalene was there,
tomb, and departed.

great stone to the door of the

the dead; and the last
the people, 'He is risen from
and steal him away, and tell
disciples come at night
the third day, lest perhaps his
tomb be made secure until
the Command therefore that the
days I will rise again.'
he was still alive: 'After three
what that deceiver said while
saying, 'Sir, we remember

deception will be worse than
the first."

Pilate said to them, "You
have a guard. Go, make it as
secure as you can."

So they went with the
guard and made the tomb
secure, sealing the stone.

Matthew Chapter 28

Now after the Sabbath, as it
began to dawn on the first

This appearance was like

and sat on it.

away the stone from the door,
sky and came and rolled

the Lord descended from the
earthquake, for an angel of

Behold, there was a great

came to see the tomb.

Mary

Magdalene and the other

day of the week, Mary

lightning, and his clothing
white as snow.

For fear of him, the guards
shook, and became like dead
men.

The angel answered the
women, "Don't be afraid, for I
know that you seek Jesus,
who has been crucified.
He is not here, for he has
risen, just like he said. Come,

see the place where the Lord
was lying.

Go quickly and tell his
disciples, 'He has risen from
the dead, and behold, he does
before you into Galilee; there
you will see him.' Behold, I
have told you."

They departed quickly from
the tomb with fear and great
joy and ran to bring his

will see me."

into Galilee, and there they
brothers that they should go
"Don't be afraid. Go tell my
10 Then Jesus said to them,
feet, and worshiped him.

came and took hold of his
them, saying, "Rejoice!" They
disciples, behold, Jesus met
As they went to tell his

disciples word.

13 saying, "Say that his
soldiers,
large amount of silver to the
taken counsel, they gave a
with the elders, and had
12 When they were assembled
things that had happened.
the chief priests all the
came into the city and told
behold, some of the guards
11 Now while they were doing,

disciples came by night, and
stole him away while we
slept.

If this comes to the
governor's ears, we will
persuade him and make you
free of worry."

1520 they took the money
and did as they were told.

This saying was spread
abroad among the Jews, and

continues until this day.
16 But the eleven disciples
went into Galilee, to the
mountain where Jesus had
sent them.

17 When they saw him, they
bowed down to him, but some
doubted.

18 Jesus came to them and
spoke to them, saying, "All
authority has been given to

the

always, even to the end of

you. Behold, I am with you

all things that I commanded

teaching them to observe

spirit,

of the Son and of the Holy

the name of the Father and

all nations, baptizing them in

1960, and make disciples of

me in heaven and on earth.

The voice of one crying in
before you.
who will prepare your way
messengers before your face,
prophets, "Behold, I send my
As it is written in the
of God.
News of Jesus Christ, the Son
The beginning of the Good
Mark Chapter 1
age." Amen.

the wilderness, 'Make ready
the way of the Lord! Make
his paths straight!'"

John came baptizing in the
wilderness and preaching the
baptism of repentance for
forgiveness of sins.
All the country of Judea and
all those of Jerusalem went
out to him. They were
baptized by him in the

stoop down and loosen
sandals I am not worthy to
touch, the thought of whose
me comes he who is mightier
The preached, saying, "After
locusts and wild honey.
belt around his waist. He ate
camel's hair and a leather
John was clothed with
river, confessing their sins.
Jordan

18 I baptized you in water, but
he will baptize you in the
Holy Spirit."

19 It happened in those days,
that Jesus came from
Nazareth of Galilee, and was
baptized by John in the
Jordan.

20 Immediately coming up
from the water, he saw the
heavens parting, and the

Spirit descending on him like

6

dove.

All voice came out of the
sky, "You are my beloved Son,
in whom I am well pleased."

Immediately the Spirit
drove him out into the
wilderness.

13 He was there in the
wilderness forty days

fulfilled, and the Kingdom of
15 and saying, "The time is
God,

News of the Kingdom of

Galilee, preaching the Good

into custody Jesus came into

14 Now after John was taken

serving him.

the angels were

with the wild animals; and

tempted by Satan. He was

18 Immediately they left their
you into fishers for men."
after me, and I will make
17 Jesus said to them, "Come
for they were fishermen.
casting a net into the sea,
Andrew the brother of Simon
of Galilee, he saw Simon and
16 Passing along by the sea
believe in the Good News."
God is at hand! Repent, and

after him.
Zebdee, in the boat with the
and they left their father,
Immediately he called them,
the boat mending the nets.
brother, who were also in
son of Zebdee, and John, his
from there, he saw James the
19 Going on a little further
nets, and followed him.

an unclear spirit, and he
their synagogue a man with
Immediately there was in
not as the scribes.
them as having authority and
his teaching, for he taught
as astonished at
the synagogue and taught.
Sabbath day he entered into
and immediately on the
They went into Capernaum,

him!"
"Be quiet, and come out of
Satan's rebuked him, saying,
God!"
who you are: the Holy One of
you
come to destroy us? I know
you Nazarene? Have you
have to do with you, Jesus,
Satan?" "Ha! What do we
cried out,

they obey him!"
even the nuclear spirits, and
with authority he commands
this? A new teaching? For
themselves, saying, "What is
that they questioned among
They were all amazed, so
of him.
with a loud voice, came out
convulsing him and crying
The nuclear spirit,

lay sick with a fever, and
30 Now Simon's wife's mother
James and John.
2 Simon and Andrew, with
they came into the house of
come out of the synagogue,
28 Immediately when they had
its surrounding area.
all the region of Galilee and
immediately everywhere into
28 The report of him went out

immediately they told him
about her.

31 He came and took her by
the hand, and raised her up.
The fever left her, and she
served them.

32 At evening, when the sun
had set, they brought to him
all who were sick, and those
who were possessed by
demons.

33All the city was gathered

together at the door.

34He healed many who were

sick with various diseases,

and cast out many demons.

He didn't allow the demons

to speak, because they knew

him.

35Early in the morning, while

it was still dark, he rose up

and went out, and departed

into a deserted place, and
prayed there.

36Simon and those who were
with him followed after him;

37and they found him, and

told him, "Everyone is looking
for you."

38He said to them, "Let's go

elsewhere into the next towns

that I may preach there also,

because I came out for this

clean."

me

you want to, you can make

to him, and saying to him, "If

bedding him, kneeling down

40A leper came to him,

out demons.

Galilee, preaching and casting

syndesmones throughout all

39He went into their

regions."

41 Being moved with
compassion, he stretched out
his hand, and touched him,
and said to him, "I want to
be

made clean."
42 When he had said this,
immediately the leprosy
departed from him, and he
was made clean.
43 He strictly warned him,

and immediately sent him
out,

And said to him, "See you
say nothing to anybody but
do show yourself to the
priest, and offer for your
cleansing the things which
Moses commanded for a
testimony to them."

But he went out, and
began to proclaim it much,

and to spread about the
matter, so that Jesus could no
more

openly enter into a city but
was outside in desert places:
and they came to him from
everywhere.

Mark Chapter 2

When he entered again into
Capernaum after some days,
it was heard that he was in

the house.

Immediately many were

gathered together, so that

there was no more room, not

even around the door; and he

spoke the word to them.

Four people came, carrying a

paralytic to him.

When they could not come

near to him for the crowd,

they removed the roof where

"Why does this man speak reasoning in their hearts, scribes sitting there, and But there were some of the sins are forgiven you." to the paralytic, "Son, your Jesus, seeing their faith, said was lying on. the mat that the paralytic broken it up, they let down he was. When they had

blasphemies like that? Who
can forgive sins but God
alone?"

Immediately Jesus,
perceiving in his spirit that
they so reasoned within
themselves, said to them,
"Why do you reason these
things in your hearts?
Which is easier to tell the
paralytic, 'Your sins are

and take up your bed, and
walk?

10 But that you may know
that the Son of Man has
authority on earth to forgive
sins"--he said to the
paralytic--

11 "I tell you, arise, take up
your mat, and go to your
house."

12 He arose, and immediately
took up the mat, and went
out in front of them all; so
that they were all amazed,
and

glorified God, saying, "We
never saw anything like
this!"

13 He went out again by the
seaside. All the multitude
came to him, and he taught

collectors and sinners sat

house, and many tax

reclining at the table in his
151t happened, that he was

him.

And he arose and followed

he said to him, "Follow me."

sitting at the tax office, and

Levi, the son of Alphaeus,

14As he passed by, he saw

them.

eat and drinks with tax
disciples, "Why is it that he
said to his
sinners and tax collectors,
that he was eating with the
Pharisees, when they saw
16 The scribes and the
followed him.
there were many and they
Jesus and his disciples, for
down with

18] John's disciples and the
Pharisees were fasting, and
they came and asked him,

"repentance."

righteous, but sinners to

sick. I came not to call the

physician, but those who are

healthy have no need for a

said to them, "Those who are

17] When Jesus heard it, he

collectors and sinners?"

"Why do John's disciples and the disciples of the Pharisees fast, but your disciples don't fast?"

Jesus said to them, "Can the groomsmen fast while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them, they can't fast.

20 But the days will come

When the bridegroom will be
taken away from them, and
then will they fast in that
day.

21 No one sews a piece of
unshrunk cloth on an old
garment, or else the patch
shrinks and the new tears
away

from the old, and a worse
hole is made.

22No one puts new wine into
old wineskins, or else the new
wine will burst the skins,
and the wine pours out, and
the skins will be destroyed;
but they put new wine into
fresh wineskins."

23It happened that he was
going on the Sabbath day
through the grain fields, and
his disciples began, as they

went, to pluck the ears of
grain.

24 The Pharisees said to him,
"Behold, why do they do that
which is not lawful on the
Sabbath day?"

25 He said to them, "Did you
never read what David did,
when he had need, and was
hungry--he, and those who
were with him?

26How he entered into the

house of God when Abiathar

was high priest, and ate the

show bread, which is not

lawful to eat except for the

priests, and gave also to those

who were with him?"

27He said to them, "The

Sabbath was made for man,

not man for the Sabbath.

28Therefore the Son of Man

is lord even of the Sabbath."

Mark Chapter 3

He entered again into the synagogue, and there was a man there who had his hand withered.

They watched him, whether he would heal him on the Sabbath day, that they might accuse him.

He said to the man who had

his hand withered," stand
up."

He said to them, "Is it
lawful on the Sabbath day to
do good, or to do harm? To
save a life, or to kill?" But
they were silent.

When he had looked around
at them with anger, being
grieved at the hardening of
their hearts, he said to the

with his disciples, and a
Jesus withdrew to the sea
him.
how they might destroy
the Herodians against him,
immediately conspired with
The Pharisees went out, and
as the other.
hand was restored as healthy
He stretched it out, and his
man, "Stretch out your hand."

near him because of the
that a little boat should stay
He spoke to his disciples
did, came to him.
hearing what great things he
and Zidon. A great multitude,
and those from around Tyre
Idumaea, beyond the Jordan,
from Jerusalem, from
from Galilee, from Judaea,
great multitude followed him

12 He sternly warned them

"You are the Son of God!"

down before him, and cried,

whenever they saw him, fell

11 The unclean spirits,

might touch him.

pressed on him that they

that as many as had diseases

10 For he had healed many, so

press on him.

crowd, so that they wouldn't

that they should not make
him known.

13 He went up into the
mountain, and called to
himself those whom he
wanted, and they went to
him.

14 He appointed twelve, that
they might be with him, and
that he might send them out
to preach,

Thunder;
of
Boanerges, which means, Sons
and he surnamed them
John, the brother of James,
James the son of Zebedee;
the name Peter;
Ib Simon, to whom he gave
out demons:
heal sicknesses and to cast
out and to have authority to

could not so much as eat
together again, so that they
20The multitude came
into a house.

also betrayed him. He came
19and Judas Iscariot, who
the Zealot;

Alphaeus; Thaddeus; Simon
Thomas; James, the son of
Bartholomew; Matthew;
18Andrew; Philip;

bread.

21 When his friends heard it, they went out to seize him: for they said, "He is insane."

22 The scribes who came down from Jerusalem said, "He has Beelzebub," and, "By the prince of the demons he casts out the demons."

23 He summoned them, and said to them in parables,

"How can I stand out
against?

Self a kingdom is divided
against itself, that kingdom
cannot stand.

Self a house is divided
against itself, that house
cannot stand.

Self I stand has risen up
against himself, and is
divided, he can't stand, but

including their blasphemies
man will be forgiven,

all sins of the descendants of
88Most certainly I tell you,
he will plunder his house.

then

binds the strong man; and
to plunder, unless he first

the house of the strong man
27But no one can enter into

has an end.

brothers came, and standing
31 His mother and his
has an unclean spirit."
30--because they said, "He
sin"
but is guilty of an eternal
spirit never has forgiveness,
blaspheme against the Holy
32 but whoever may
which they may blaspheme;
with

outside, they sent to him,
calling him.

A multitude was sitting
around him, and they told
him, "Behold, your mother,
your brothers, and your

sisters are outside looking for
you."

He answered them, "Who
are my mother and my
brothers?"

the seaside. A great multitude
Again he began to teach by

Mark Chapter 4

mother."

brother, and my sister, and

of God, the same is my

32For whoever does the will

brothers!

"Behold, my mother and my

who sat around him, he said,

34Looking around at those

And it happened, as he
went out to sow,

"Listen! Behold, the farmer
his teaching,

in parables, and told them in
She taught them many things
by the sea.

multitude were on the land
the sea, and sat down. All the
he entered into a boat in
was gathered to him, so that

sowed, some seed fell by the
road, and the birds came and
devoured it.

Others fell on the rocky
ground, where it had little
soil, and immediately it
sprang up, because it had no
depth of soil.

When the sun had risen, it
was scorched; and because it
had no root, it withered away.

70 others fell among the thorns,
and the thorns grew up, and
choked it, and it yielded no
fruit.

80 others fell into the good
ground, and yielded fruit,
growing up and increasing.
Some brought forth thirty
times,

some sixty times, and some
one hundred times as much."

are done in parables,
who are outside, all things
Kingdom of God, but to those
given the mystery of the
He said to them, "To you is
the parables.
the twelve asked him about
who were around him with
10 When he was alone, those
to hear, let him hear."
He said, "Whoever has ears

the parables? will you understand all of
understand this parable? How
13He said to them, "Don't you
them."
sins should be forgiven
should turn again, and their
understand; lest perhaps they
they may hear, and not
and not perceive; and hearing
12that 'seeing they may see,

14 The farmer sows the word.
15 The ones by the road are
the ones where the word is
sown; and when they have
heard, immediately Satan
comes, and takes away the
word which has been sown
in them.

16 These in the same way are
those who are sown on the
rocky places, when they

have heard the word,
immediately receive it with
joy.

17 They have no root in
themselves, but are short-
lived. When oppression or
persecution arises because of
the

word, immediately they
stumble.
18 Others are those who are

the good ground are those

20 Those which were sown on

unfruitful.

word, and it becomes

things entering in choke the
riches, and the lusts of other

and the deceitfulness of

19 and the cares of this age,

word,

are those who have heard the
sown among the thorns. These

who hear the word, and
accept it, and bear fruit, some
thirty times, some sixty times,
and some one hundred
times."

21 He said to them, "Is the
lamp brought to be put under
a basket or under a bed?
Isn't it put on a stand?
22 For there is nothing hidden,
except that it should be made

and more will be given to
you,
measured, it will be measured
whatever measure you
need what you hear. With
He said to them, "Take
hear, let him hear."
If any man has ears to
should come to light.
made secret, but that it
known; neither was anything

night and day and the seed
and should sleep and rise
cast seed on the earth,
God is as if a man should
say, "The Kingdom of
Heaven is yours."
which he has taken
who doesn't have, even that
will more be given, and he
For whoever has to him
you who hear.

liken the Kingdom of God? Or
30He said, "How will we
has come."
sickle, because the harvest
immediately he puts forth the
29But when the fruit is ripe,
then the full grain in the ear,
first the blade, then the ear,
28For the earth bears fruit:
doesn't know how.
should spring up and grow, he

with what parable will we
illustrate it?

311t's like a grain of mustard
seed, which, when it is sown
in the earth, though it is less
than all the seeds that are on
the earth,

32yet when it is sown, grows
up, and becomes greater than
all the herbs, and puts out
great branches, so that the

birds of the sky can lodge
under its shadow."

33 With many such parables
he spoke the word to them, as
they were able to hear it.

34 Without a parable he didn't
speak to them; but privately
to his own disciples he
explained everything.

35 On that day when evening
had come, he said to them,

"Let's go over to the other side."

36 Leaving the multitude, they took him with them, even as he was, in the boat. Other small boats were also with him.

37 A big wind storm arose, and the waves beat into the boat, so much that the boat was already filled.

40He said to them, "Why are
you so afraid? The wind
has ceased, and there was a great
calm."
39He awoke, and rebuked the
wind, and said to the sea,
"Peace! Be still!" The wind
ceased, and they woke him up, and
stepped on the cushion, and
38He himself was in the

you so afraid? How is it that
you have no faith?"
"They were greatly afraid,
and said to one another,
"Who then is this, that even
the wind and the sea obey
him?"

Mark Chapter 5

"They came to the other side
of the sea, into the country
of the Gadarenes.

When he had come out of
the boat, immediately a man
with an unclean spirit met
him out of the tombs.
He lived in the tombs.
Nobody could bind him any
more, not even with chains,
because he had been often
bound with fetters and
chains, and the chains had
been torn apart by him, and

the

letters broken in pieces.

Nobody had the strength to

tame him.

Always, night and day in the

tombs and in the mountains,

he was crying out, and

cutting himself with stones.

When he saw Jesus from

afar, he ran and bowed down

to him,

And crying out with a loud
voice, he said, "What have I
to do with you, Jesus, you Son
of the Most High God? I
adjure you by God, don't
torture me."
For he said to him, "Come
out of the man, you unclean
spirit!"
He asked him, "What is your
name?" He said to him, "My

name is Legion, for we are
many."

10He begged him much that
he would not send them
away out of the country.
11Now on the mountainside
there was a great herd of
pigs feeding.

12All the demons begged him,
saying, "Send us into the
pigs, that we may enter into

them."

13 At once Jesus gave them

permission. The unclean

spirits came out and entered

into the pigs. The herd of

about

two thousand rushed down

the steep bank into the sea,

and they were drowned in

the sea.

14 Those who fed them fled,

and told it in the city and in
the country. The people came
to see what it was that had
happened.

15 They came to Jesus, and
saw him who had been

possessed by demons sitting,
clothed, and in his right mind;
even him who had the legion;
and they were afraid.

16 Those who saw it declared

19 He didn't allow him, but
him.
him that he might be with
possessed by demons pedged
the boat, he who had been
18 As he was entering into
depart from their region.
17 They began to bed him to
demons, and about the pigs.
him who was possessed by
to them how it happened to

everyone
great things for him, and
Decapolis how Jesus had done
began to proclaim in
He went his way, and

you."

and how he had mercy on
the Lord has done for you,
tell them what great things
house, to your friends, and
said to him, "Go to your

33 and begged him much,

he fell at his feet,

name, came; and seeing him,
the synagogue, Jesus by

32 Behold, one of the rulers of

was by the sea.

was gathered to him; and he
other side, a great multitude
back over in the boat to the
31 When Jesus had crossed

marveled.

saying, "My little daughter is
at the point of death. Please
come and lay your hands on
her, that she may be made
healthy and live."

24 He went with him, and a
great multitude followed him,
and they pressed upon him
on all sides.

25 A certain woman, who had
an issue of blood for twelve

touch'd his clothes.
behind him in the crowd, and
concerning Jesus, came up
Sylvaing heard the things
grew worse,

rather

had, and was no better, but
and had spent all that she
things by many physicians,
Sdand had suffered many
years,

28For she said, "If I just
touch his clothes, I will be
made well."

29Immediately the flow of
her blood was dried up, and
she felt in her body that she
was healed of her affliction.

30Immediately Jesus,
perceiving in himself that the
power had gone out from him,
turned around in the crowd,

and asked, "Who touched my
clothes?"

31 His disciples said to him,
"You see the multitude

pressing against you, and you
say, 'Who touched me?'"

32 He looked around to see
her who had done this thing.

33 But the woman, fearing
and trembling, knowing what
had been done to her, came

dead. Why bother the Teacher
saying, "Your daughter is
syndagogue ruler's house
people came from the
35 While he was still speaking,
your disease."
Go in peace, and be cured of
your faith has made you well.
34 He said to her, "Daughter,
and told him all the truth,
and fell down before him,

38He came to the synagogue
of James.

James, and John the brother
follow him, except Peter,

37He allowed no one to

afraid, only believe."

of the synagogue, "Don't be

immediately said to the ruler
the message spoken,

36But Jesus, when he heard

any more?"

ruled's house, and he saw an
uproar, weeping, and great
wailing.

39 When he had entered in, he
said to them, "Why do you
make an uproar and weep?
The child is not dead, but is
asleep."

40 They ridiculed him. But he,
having put them all out, took
the father of the child, her

twelve years old. They were
up and walked, for she was
42 immediately the girl rose
get up!"

interpreted, "Girl, I tell you,
cumi!" which means, being
hand, he said to her, "Tatitha
41 Taking the child by the
where the child was lying.
were with him, and went in
mother, and those who

amazed with great
amazement.

43He strictly ordered them
that no one should know this,
and commanded that
something should be given to
her

to eat.

Mark Chapter 6

1He went out from there. He
came into his own country

and his disciples followed him.

When the Sabbath had come, he began to teach in the synagogue, and many hearing him were astonished, saying, "Where did this man get these things?" and, "What is the wisdom that is given to this man, that such mighty works come about by his

except in his own country,
prophet is not without honor,
Jesus said to them, "A
offended at him.
with us?" They were
here
Simon? Aren't his sisters
James, Joseph, Judah, and
son of Mary, and brother of
Isn't this the carpenter, the
hands?

twelve, and began to send

He called to himself the

around the villages teaching.

their unbelief. He went

He marvelled because of

and healed them.

hands on a few sick people,

there, except that he laid his

He could do no mighty work

and in his own house."

and among his own relatives,

10 He said to them, "Wherever
but on two tunics.
9 But to wear sandals, and not
money in their purse,
only: no bread, no wallet, no
their journey except a staff
they should take nothing for
8 He commanded them that
unclean spirits.

gave them authority over the
them out two by two; and he

you enter into a house, stay
there until you depart from
there.

Whoever will not receive

you nor hear you, as you
depart from there, shake off
the dust that is under your
feet

for a testimony against them.

Assuredly I tell you, it will
be more tolerable for you

and Gomorrah in the day
of judgment than for that
city!"

12 They went out and
preached that people should
repent.

13 They cast out many
demons, and anointed many
with oil who were sick, and
healed them.

14 King Herod heard this, for

this, said, "This is John, whom
I heard Herod, when he heard

prophets."

prophet, or like one of the

Elijah." Others said, "He is a
15 But others said, "He is

powers are at work in him."
dead, and therefore these

Baptizer has risen from the

and he said, "John the

his name had become known,

I beheld. He has risen from the dead."

17 For Herod himself had sent out and arrested John, and bound him in prison for the sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife, for he had married her.

18 For John said to Herod, "It is not lawful for you to have your brother's wife."

21 Then a convenient day

heard him gladly.

he did many things, and he

him,

kept him safe. When he heard

righteous and holy man, and

knowing that he was a

20 for Herod feared John,

but she couldn't,

him, and desired to kill him,

19 Herodias set herself against

"Ask me whatever you want,"
king said to the young lady,
those sitting with him. The
danced, she pleased Herod and
Herodias herself came in and
22 When the daughter of
chief men of Galilee.
and the
his nobles, the high officers,
birthday made a supper for
came, that Herod on his

with haste to the king, and
252he came in immediately
John the Baptist."
ask?" She said, "The head of
her mother, "What shall I
242he went out, and said to
kingdom."
give you, up to half of my
you shall ask of me, I will
23He swore to her, "Whatever
and I will give it to you."

asked, "I want you to give
me right now the head of
John the Baptist on a
platter."

The king was exceedingly
sorry but for the sake of his
oaths, and of his dinner
guests, he didn't wish to
refuse her.

Immediately the king sent
out a soldier of his guard,

tomb.

his corpse, and laid it in a
this, they came and took up
29 When his disciples heard

lady gave it to her mother.
young lady; and the young
platter, and gave it to the

28 and brought his head on a
beheaded him in the prison,
John's head, and he went and
and commanded to bring

much as to eat.
and they had no leisure so
were many coming and doing,
and rest awhile." For there
apart into a deserted place,
31 He said to them, "You come
whatever they had taught.
whatever they had done, and
and they told him all things,
themselves together to Jesus,
30 The apostles gathered

32 They went away in the
boat to a deserted place by
themselves.

33 They saw them going, and
many recognized him and ran
there on foot from all the
cities. They arrived before
them and came together to
him.

34 Jesus came out, saw a
great multitude, and he had

they were like sheep without
compassion on them, because

6

shepherd, and he began to
teach them many things.

35 When it was late in the

day, his disciples came to him,

and said, "This place is

deserted, and it is late in the

day.

36 Send them away, that they

38He said to them, "How
give them something to eat?"
denarii worth of bread, and
we go and buy two hundred
eat." They asked him, "Shall
"You give them something to
37But he answered them,
they have nothing to eat."
themselves bread, for
country and villages, and buy
may go into the surrounding

to heaven, he blessed and
the two fish, and looking up
He took the five loaves and
hundreds and by fifties.
40 They sat down in ranks, by
groups on the green grass.
Everyone should sit down in
39 He commanded them that
said, "Five, and two fish."
see." When they knew, they
many loaves do you have? Go

broke the loaves, and he gave
to his disciples to set before
them, and he divided the two
fish among them all.
42 They all ate, and were
filled.

43 They took up twelve
baskets full of broken pieces
and also of the fish.

44 Those who ate the loaves
were five thousand men.

45Immediately he made his
disciples get into the boat,
and to go ahead to the other
side, to Bethsaida, while he
himself sent the multitude
away.

46After he had taken leave of
them, he went up the
mountain to pray.
47When evening had come,
the boat was in the midst of

him walking on the sea,
about they when they saw
passed by them,
sea, and he would have
came to them, walking on the
fourth watch of the night he
contrary to them, about the
rowing, for the wind was
482 seeing them distressed in
the land.
the sea, and he was alone on

among themselves, and
and they were very amazed
them; and the wind ceased,
He got into the boat with
It is I! Don't be afraid."
and said to them, "Cheer up!
immediately spoke with them,
were troubled. But he
for they all saw him, and
and cried out;
supposed that it was a ghost,

marveled;

52 For they hadn't understood
about the loaves, but their
hearts were hardened.

53 When they had crossed
over, they came to land at
Gennesaret, and moored to the
shore.

54 When they had come out of
the boat, immediately the
people recognized him,

55 and ran around that whole
region, and began to bring
those who were sick, on their
mats, to where they heard
he was.

56 Wherever he entered, into
villages, or into cities, or into
the country, they laid the sick
in the marketplaces, and
begged him that they might
touch just the fringe of his

garment; and as many as

touch'd him were made well.

Mark Chapter 7

Then the Pharisees, and

some of the scribes gathered

together to him, having come

from Jerusalem.

Now when they saw some of

his disciples eating bread

with defiled, that is,

unwashed, hands, they found

things, which they have
and there are many other
unless they bathe themselves,
come from the marketplace,
They don't eat when they
tradition of the elders.
forearms, holding to the
they wash their hands and
the Jews, don't eat unless
(For the Pharisees, and all
fault.

Isaiah prophesy of you
He answered them, "Well did
with unwashed hands?"
the elders, but eat their bread
according to the tradition of
don't your disciples walk
scribes asked him, "Why
The Pharisees and the
vessels, and couches.
of cups, pitchers, bronze
received to hold to: washings

of men--the washing of
hold tightly to the tradition
commandment of God, and
8" For you set aside the
commandments of men.'
me, teaching as doctrines the
But in vain do they worship
far from me.
their lips, but their heart is
'This people honors me with
hypocrites, as it is written,

or mother, let him be
'He who speaks evil of father
and mother; and
10 For Moses said, 'Honor your
father and mother; and
you may keep your tradition.
commandment of God, that
do you reject the
He said to them, 'Full well
other such things.'
and cups, and you do many
pitchers

making void the word of
father or his mother,

him to do anything for his
Is then you no longer allow

to God?"

Corban, that is to say, given
have received from me is

"Whatever profit you might
his father or his mother,

But you say, 'If a man tells
put to death.'

God by your tradition, which
you have handed down. You
do many things like this."
14 He called all the multitude
to himself, and said to them,
"Hear me, all of you, and
understand.

15 There is nothing from
outside of the man, that
going into him can defile
him; but the things which

thus without understanding
18 He said to them, "Are you
him about the parable.
multitude, his disciples asked
a house away from the
17 When he had entered into
let him hear!"
16 If anyone has ears to hear,
defile the man.
of the man are those that
proceed out

defiles the man.

proceeds out of the man, that

SOHe said, "That which

thus purifying all foods?"

stomach, then into the latrine,

his heart, but into his

it doesn't go into

him,

man from outside can't defile

whatever goes into the

also? Don't you perceive that

man."
from within, and defile the
S3All these evil things come
foolishness.
eye, blasphemy, pride, and
deceit, lustful desires, an evil
S3covering, wickedness,
sins, murders, thefts,
thoughts, adulteries, sexual
hearts of men, proceed evil
S3For from within, out of the

From there he arose, and
went away into the borders
of Tyre and Sidon. He entered
into a house, and didn't
want anyone to know it, but
he couldn't escape notice.
For a woman, whose little
daughter had an unclean
spirit, having heard of him,
came and fell down at his
feet.

28But she answered him, "Yes,
throw it to the dogs."
the children's bread and
it is not appropriate to take
the children be filled first, for
27But Jesus said to her, "Let
her daughter.

would cast the demon out of
race. She bedded him that he
Greek, a Syrophenician by
26Now the woman was a

Lord. Yet even the dogs under
the table eat the children's
crumbs."

"She said to her, 'For this
saying, go your way. The
demon has gone out of your
daughter.'"

"She went away to her
house, and found the child
having been laid on the bed,
with the demon gone out.

hand
They begged him to lay his
impediment in his speech.
who was deaf and had an
32 They brought to him one
region of Decapolis.
the
Galilee, through the midst of
and came to the sea of
borders of Tyre and Sidon,
31 Again he departed from the

35Immediately his ears were
opened!"

"Ephphatha!" that is, "Be
sighed, and said to him,
34Looking up to heaven, he
tongue.

he spat, and touched his

his fingers into his ears, and
multitude, privately and put

33He took him aside from the
on him.

has done all things well. He
beyond measure, saying, "He
37 They were astonished
they proclaimed it.
so much the more widely
the more he commanded them,
they should tell no one, but
38 He commanded them that
and he spoke clearly.
of his tongue was released,
opened, and the impediment

and
makes even the deaf hear

the mute speak!"

Mark Chapter 8

multitude, because they have
"I have compassion on the
himself, and said to them,
Jesus called his disciples to
and they had nothing to eat,
was a very great multitude,
In those days, when there

stayed with me now three
days, and have nothing to
eat.

If I send them away fasting
to their home, they will faint
on the way for some of them
have come a long way."

This disciple answered him,
"From where could one
satisfy these people with
bread here in a deserted

his disciples to serve, and

broke them, and gave them to

he

loaves. Having given thanks,

ground, and he took the seven

multitude to sit down on the

He commanded the

said, "Seven."

loaves do you have?" They

He asked them, "How many

place?"

sent them away.
about four thousand. Then he
of those who had eaten were
left over.
of broken pieces that were
They took up seven baskets
8They ate, and were filled.
to serve these also.
Having blessed them, he said
They had a few small fish.
they served the multitude.

Immediately he entered

into the boat with his

disciples, and came into the

region of Dalmanutha.

11 The Pharisees came out

and began to question him,

seeking from him a sign from

heaven, and testing him.

12 He sighed deeply in his

spirit, and said, "Why does

this generation seek a sign?

Most certainly I tell you, no
sign will be given to this
generation."

13 He left them, and again
entering into the boat,
departed to the other side.
14 They forgot to take bread;
and they didn't have more
than one loaf in the boat
with them.

15 He warned them, saying,

neither understand? Is your
bread? Don't you perceive yet
that it's because you have no
them, "Why do you reason
I Jesus, perceiving it, said to
we have no bread."
another, saying, "It's because
I'd they reasoned with one
the yeast of Herod."
yeast of the Pharisees and
"Take heed: beware of the

heart still hardened?

18 Having eyes, don't you see?

Having ears, don't you hear?

Don't you remember?

19 When I broke the five

loaves among the five

thousand, how many baskets

full of broken pieces did you

take

up?" They told him,

"Twelve."

23He took hold of the blind
and begged him to touch him.
brought a blind man to him,
22He came to Bethesda. They
understand, yet?"
21He asked them, "Don't you
They told him, "Seven."
pieces did you take up?"
many baskets full of broken
fed the four thousand, how
20When the seven loaves

25 Then again he laid his
trees walking."

see men; for I see them like
24 He looked up, and said, "I

anything.

asked him if he saw

and laid his hands on him, he
his eyes,

village. When he had spit on
brought him out of the
man by the hand, and

he asked his disciples, "Who
Caesarea Philippi. On the way
disciples, into the villages of
Sydneus went out, with his
anyone in the village."
into the village, nor tell
house, saying, "Don't enter
He sent him away to his
saw everyone clearly.
intently and was restored, and
hands on his eyes. He looked

they should tell no one about
30He commanded them that
Christ."

answered, "You are the

do you say that I am?" Peter
31He said to them, "But who

prophets."

Elijah, but others: one of the
Baptizer, and others say

32They told him, "John the
do men say that I am?"

him.

31 He began to teach them
that the Son of Man must
suffer many things, and be
rejected by the elders, the
chief

priests, and the scribes, and
be killed, and after three days
rise again.

32 He spoke to them openly.
Peter took him, and began to

rebuke him.

33 But he, turning around, and seeing his disciples, rebuked Peter, and said, "Get behind me, Satan! For you have in mind not the things of God, but the things of men."

34 He called the multitude to himself with his disciples, and said to them, "Whoever wants to come after me, let

For what will a man give
and forfeit his life?
man, to gain the whole world,
For what does it profit a
Good News will save it.
my sake and the sake of the
whoever will lose his life for
his life will lose it; and
For whoever wants to save
up his cross, and follow me
him deny himself, and take

Mark Chapter 9

angels."

of his Father with the holy
when he comes in the glory
also will be ashamed of him,

Man

sinful generation, the Son of
words in this adulterous and
ashamed of me and of my

38For whoever will be

in exchange for his life?

He said to them, "Most
certainly I tell you, there are
some standing here who will
in no way taste death until
they see the Kingdom of God
come with power."

After six days Jesus took
with him Peter, James, and
John, and brought them up
onto a high mountain
privately

by themselves, and he was
changed into another form in
front of them.

This clothing became
distending, exceedingly white,
like snow, such as no
lander on earth can
whiten them.

Elijah and Moses appeared
to them, and they were
talking with Jesus.

beloved Son. Listen to him."
of the cloud, "This is my
them, and a voice came out
A cloud came, overshadowing
say for they were very afraid.
For he didn't know what to
one for Elijah."
for you, one for Moses, and
Let's make three tents: one
it is good for us to be here.
Peter answered Jesus, "Rabbi

the dead.

Son of Man had risen from

they had seen, until after the

things

should tell no one what

commanded them that they

from the mountain, he

As they were coming down

any more, except Jesus only.

they saw no one with them

82 suddenly looking around,

10 They kept this saying to
themselves, questioning what
the "rising from the dead"
meant.

11 They asked him, saying,
"Why do the scribes say that
Elijah must come first?"
12 He said to them, "Elijah
indeed comes first, and
restores all things. How is it
written about the Son of

Man, that he should suffer
many things and be
despised?

13But I tell you that Elijah
has come, and they have also
done to him whatever they
wanted to, even as it is
written about him."

14Coming to the disciples, he
saw a great multitude around
them, and scribes questioning

mate spirit;
to you my son, who has a
answered, "Teacher, I brought
17 One of the multitude
"What are you asking them?"
16 He asked the scribes,
running to him greeted him.
him, were greatly amazed, and
multitude, when they saw
15 Immediately all the
them.

18 and wherever it seizes him,
it throws him down, and he
foams at the mouth, and
grinds his teeth, and wastes
away. I asked your disciples
to cast it out, and they
weren't able."

19 He answered him,
"Unbelieving generation, how
long shall I be with you?
How long shall I bear with

has come to him?" He said,
long has it been since this
I He asked his father, "How
foaming at the mouth and
ground, wallowing and
the
convulsed him, and he fell on
immediately the spirit
and when he saw him,
They brought him to him,
you? Bring him to me."

"From childhood.
So often it has cast him both
into the fire and into the
water, to destroy him. But if
you can do anything, have
compassion on us, and help
us."
Jesus said to him, "If you
can believe, all things are
possible to him who
believes."

Immediately the father of
the child cried out with tears
"I believe. Help my unbelief!"

25 When Jesus saw that a
multitude came running
together, he rebuked the
unclean spirit, saying to him,
"You

mute and deaf spirit, I
command you, come out of
him, and never enter him

again!"

26 Having cried out, and

convulsed greatly, it came out

of him. The boy became like

one dead; so much that most

of them said, "He is dead."

27 But Jesus took him by the

hand, and raised him up; and

he arose.

28 When he had come into the

house, his disciples asked him

31 For he was teaching his
know it.

He didn't want anyone to

and passed through Galilee.

30 They went out from there,

fasting."

except by prayer and

can come out by nothing,

39 He said to them, "This kind

cast it out?"

privately." Why couldn't we

when he was in the house and
33He came to Capernaum, and
to ask him.
the saying, and were afraid
32But they didn't understand
third day he will rise again."
and when he is killed, on the
men, and they will kill him;
handed over to the hands of
"The Son of Man is being
disciples, and said to them,

asked them, "What were you
arguing among

yourself on the way?"

34But they were silent, for
they had disputed one with
another on the way about

who was the greatest.

35He sat down, and called the
twelve; and he said to them,
"If any man wants to be

first, he shall be last of all,

and servant of all."

36 He took a little child, and
set him in the midst of them.
Taking him in his arms, he
said to them,

37 "Whoever receives one
such little child in my name,
receives me, and whoever
receives me, doesn't receive
me, but him who sent me."
38 John said to him, "Teacher,

me.
able quickly to speak evil of
work in my name, and be
one who will do a mighty
forbid him, for there is no
But Jesus said, "Don't
doesn't follow us."
forbade him, because he
in your name; and we
follow us casting out demons
We saw someone who doesn't

40 For whoever is not against
us is on our side.

41 For whoever will give you
a cup of water to drink in
my name, because you are
Christ's, most certainly I tell
you, he will in no way lose
his reward.

42 Whoever will cause one of
these little ones who believe
in me to stumble, it would be

better for him if he was
thrown into the sea with a
millstone hung around his
neck.

43 If your hand causes you to
stumble, cut it off. It is
better for you to enter into
life maimed, rather than
having your two hands to go
into Gehenna, into the
unquenchable fire,

44'where their worm doesn't
die, and the fire is not
quenched.'

45If your foot causes you to
stumble, cut it off. It is
better for you to enter into
life lame, rather than having
your two feet to be cast into
Gehenna, into the fire that
will never be quenched--

46'where their worm doesn't

die, and the fire is not
quenched.'

47 If your eye causes you to
stumble, cast it out. It is
better for you to enter into
the Kingdom of God with one
eye, rather than having two
eyes to be cast into the
Gehenna of fire,
48 where their worm doesn't
die, and the fire is not

Mark Chapter 10

another."

be at peace with one

Have salt in yourselves, and

what will you season it?

has lost its saltiness, with

20 salt is good, but if the salt

will be seasoned with salt.

with fire, and every sacrifice

49 For everyone will be salted

pruned.

He arose from there and

came into the borders of

Judea and beyond the Jordan.

Multitudes came together to

him again. As he usually did,

he was again teaching them.

Pharisees came to him

testing him, and asked him,

"Is it lawful for a man to

divorce his wife?"

He answered, "What did

For this cause a man will
make and female.

male and female

But from the beginning of the creation, God made them

But from the beginning of

Wrote you this commandment.
Your hardness of heart, he

your hardness of heart, he

But Jesus said to them, "For

"red grovib ot hng ,nettirw

ed ot erovib fo etacifirev

6 bewolle 2920M" ,bis2 yehT4

"?nou bnammo zezom

same matter.
asked him again about the
10 In the house, his disciples
separate."
joined together, let no man
What therefore God has
longer two, but one flesh.
one flesh, so that they are no
8 and the two will become
and will join to his wife,
leave his father and mother,

touch them, but the disciples
little children, that he should
13 They were bringing to him
adultery."

marries another, she commits
divorces her husband, and
12 If a woman herself
adultery against her.
marries another, commits
divorces his wife, and
11 He said to them, "Whoever

15 Most certainly I tell you,
whoever will not receive the
such as these.

Kingdom of God belongs to
Don't forbid them, for the

little children to come to me!
and said to them, "Allow the
was moved with indignation,
14 But when Jesus saw it, he

bringing them.
rebuked those who were

Kingdom of God like a little
child, he will in no way enter
into it."

16 He took them in his arms,
and blessed them, laying his
hands on them.

17 As he was going out into
the way, one ran to him, knelt
before him, and asked him,
"Good Teacher, what shall I
do that I may inherit eternal

life?"

18 Jesus said to him, "Why do
you call me good? No one is
good except one--God.
You know the
commandments: 'Do not
murder,' 'Do not commit
adultery,' 'Do not steal,' 'Do
not give false
testimony,' 'Do not defraud,'
'Honor your father and

follow me, taking up the
treasure in heaven; and come
to the poor, and you will have
whatever you have, and give
thing you lack. Go, sell
him, and said to him, "One
Sifers looking at him loved
things from my youth."
have observed all these
SOHe said to him, "Teacher, I
mother."

24 The disciples were amazed

Kingdom of God!"

have riches to enter into the
difficult it is for those who

said to his disciples, "How

Jesus looked around, and

had great possessions.

sorrowful, for he was one who

saying, and he went away

25 But his face fell at that

cross."

astonished, saying to him,
"They were exceedingly
into the Kingdom of God."
than for a rich man to enter
go through a needle's eye
It is easier for a camel to
the Kingdom of God!
trust in riches to enter into
how hard is it for those who
answered again, "Children,
at his words. But Jesus

I tell you, there is no one

Jesus said, "Most certainly

have followed you."

"Behold, we have left all, and
Peter began to tell him,

God."

things are possible with
God, for all

With men it is impossible,

Jesus, looking at them, said,

"Then who can be saved?"

in the age to come eternal
land, with persecutions; and
sisters, mothers, children, and
this time, houses, brothers,
hundred times more now in
30 but he will receive one
the sake of the Good News,
or land, for my sake, and for
or mother, or wife, or children,
brothers, or sisters, or father,
who has left house, or

afraid. He again took the
those who followed were

and

them, and they were amazed;
Jesus was going in front of
going up to Jerusalem; and
32 They were on the way,

first."

will be last; and the last

31 But many who are first

life.

twelve, and began to tell
them the things that were
going to

happen to him.

33"Behold, we are going up to
Jerusalem. The Son of Man

will be delivered to the chief
priests and the scribes.

They will condemn him to
death, and will deliver him to
the Gentiles.

34 They will mock him, spit
on him, scourge him, and kill
him. On the third day he will
rise again."

35 James and John, the sons of
Zebedee, came near to him,
saying, "Teacher, we want you
to do for us whatever we
will ask."

36 He said to them, "What do
you want me to do for you?"

with?"

baptism that I am baptized
and to be baptized with the
drink the cup that I drink,
are asking. Are you able to
"You don't know what you
38But Jesus said to them,
your left hand, in your glory."
your right hand, and one at
us that we may sit, one at
37They said to him, "Grant to

whom it has been prepared."
not mine to give, but for
hand and at my left hand is
about to sit at my right
with;
baptism that I am baptized
shall be baptized with the
cup that I drink, and you
"You shall indeed drink the
ale." Jesus said to them,
39They said to him, "We are

43 But it shall not be so

over them.

great ones exercise authority
lord it over them, and their

rulers over the nations

they who are recognized as

said to them, "You know that

Jesus summoned them, and

towards James and John.

begun to be indignant

41 When the ten heard it, they

46 They came to Jericho. As he
a ransom for many."
serve, and to give his life as
came not to be served, but to
47 For the Son of Man also
be bond-servant of all.
become first among you, shall
44 Whoever of you wants to
you shall be your servant.
wants to become great among
among you, but whoever

48 Many rebuked him, that he
mercy on me!"
you son of David, have
to cry out, and say, "Jesus,
Jesus the Nazarene, he began
47 When he heard that it was
was sitting by the road.
Bartimaeus, a blind peddler,
multitude, the son of Timaeus,
his disciples and a great
went out from Jericho, with

Jesus asked him, "What do
stand up, and came to Jesus.
He, casting away his cloak,
calling you!"

"Cheer up! Get up. He is
blind man, saying to him,

"Call him." They called the
Jesus stood still, and said,
David, have mercy on me!"

out much more, "You son of
should be quiet, but he cried

When they drew near to

Mark Chapter 11

followed Jesus in the way
received his sight, and

well." Immediately he

way. Your faith has made you
Jesus said to him, "Go your

again."

"Rabboni, that I may see

The blind man said to him,

you want me to do for you?"

him, and bring him.
which no one has sat. Untie
find a young donkey tied, on
you enter into it, you will
opposite you. Immediately as
way into the village that is
Said said to them, "Go your
disciples,
Olives, he sent two of his
Bethany at the Mount of
Jerusalem, to Bethphage and

“If anyone asks you, ‘Why are
you doing this?’ say, ‘The
Lord needs him;’ and
immediately he will send him
back
here.”

“They went away and found
a young donkey tied at the
door outside in the open
street, and they untied him.
Some of those who stood

Many spread their garments
Jesus sat on it.
They brought the young
donkey to Jesus, and threw
their garments on it, and
Jesus sat on it.
They said to them just as
Jesus had said, and they let
them go.
You doing, nutying the young
donkey?"

There asked them, "What are
you doing, nutying the young
donkey?"

our father David that is
10 Blessed is the kingdom of
the Lord!
who comes in the name of
out, "Hosanna! Blessed is he
and those who followed, cried
Those who went in front,
them on the road.
the trees, and spreading
cutting down branches from
on the way, and others were

coming in the name of the
Lord! Hosanna in the
highest!"

Jesus entered into the
temple in Jerusalem. When he
had looked around at
everything, it being now
evening, he
went out to Bethany with
the twelve.

12 The next day when they

ever eat fruit from you
[4] Jesus told it, "May no one
season for figs.
leaves, for it was not the
to it, he found nothing but
anything on it. When he came
if perhaps he might find
having leaves, he came to see
132 seeing a fig tree afar off
he was hungry.
had come out from Bethany.

again!" and his disciples
heard it.

15 They came to Jerusalem,
and Jesus entered into the
temple, and began to throw
out those who sold and those
who bought in the temple,
and overthrew the tables of
the money changers, and the
seats of those who sold the
doves.

16He would not allow anyone
to carry a container through
the temple.

17He taught, saying to them,
"Isn't it written, 'My house

will be called a house of
prayer for all the nations?'
But you have made it a den
of robbers!"

18The chief priests and the
scribes heard it, and sought

21 Peter, remembering, said to
roots.
tree withered away from the
morning, they saw the fig
20 As they passed by in the
went out of the city.
19 When evening came, he
astonished at his teaching.
all the multitude was
For they feared him, because
how they might destroy him.

doubt in his heart, but

doesn't

cast into the sea, and

mountain, 'Be taken up and

you, whoever may tell this

For most certainly I tell

faith in God.

Jesus answered them, "Have

withered away."

which you cursed has

him, "Rabbi, look! The fig tree

believes that what he says is
happening; he shall have
whatever he says.

24 Therefore I tell you, all
things whatever you pray
and ask for, believe that you
have received them, and you
shall have them.

25 Whenever you stand
praying, forgive, if you have
anything against anyone; so

chief priests, and the scribes,
walking in the temple, the
Jerusalem, and as he was
they came again to
transgressions."
heaven forgive your
neither will your Father in
But if you do not forgive,
your transgressions.
heaven, may also forgive you
that your Father, who is in

what authority I do these
me, and I will tell you by
ask you one question. Answer
Jesus said to them, "I will
these things?"
gave you this authority to do
you do these things? Or who
him, "By what authority do
28 and they began saying to
elders came to him,
and the

32 If we should say, 'From

believe him?'

not

will say, 'Why then did you

should say, 'From heaven; he

themselves, saying, "If we

31 They reasoned with

"Answer me."

it from heaven, or from men?

30 The baptism of John--was

things.

men"--they feared the people,
for all held John to really be
a prophet.

33 They answered Jesus, "We
don't know." Jesus said to
them, "Neither do I tell you
by what authority I do these
things."

Mark Chapter 12

He began to speak to them
in parables. "A man planted

sent him away empty.
They took him, beat him, and
the fruit of the vineyard.
from the farmer his share of
servant to the farmer to get
When it was time, he sent a
went into another country.
rented it out to a farmer, and
winepress, built a tower,
around it, and a pit for the
a vineyard, but a hedge

Therefore still having one,
killing some.

others, beating some, and
they killed him; and many
Again he sent another; and
away shamefully treated.

him
him in the head, and sent
threw stones at him, wounded
servant to them; and they
Again, he sent another

vineyard.
and cast him out of the
8 They took him, killed him,
ours.'
and the inheritance will be
the heir. Come, let's kill him,
among themselves, 'This is
But those farmers said
will respect my son.'
last to them, saying, 'They
his beloved son, he sent him

11 This was from the Lord, it
the corner.
same was made the head of
the builders rejected, the
2 Scripture: 'The stone which
10 Haven't you even read this
vineyard to others.
and will give the
come and destroy the farmers
of the vineyard do? He will
9 What therefore will the lord

might trap him with words.
Herodians to him, that they
Pharisees and of the
13 They sent some of the
away.

them. They left him, and went
spoke the parable against
for they perceived that he
but they feared the multitude;
12 They tried to seize him,
is marvelous in our eyes?"

14 When they had come, they
asked him, "Teacher, we know
that you are honest, and don't
defer to anyone; for
you aren't partial to anyone,
but truly teach the way of
God. Is it lawful to pay taxes
to Caesar, or not?
15 Shall we give, or shall we
not give?" But he, knowing
their hypocrisy, said to them,

"Why do you test me? Bring
me a denarius, that I may
see it."

16 They brought it. He said to
them, "Whose is this image
and inscription?" They said
to him, "Caesar's."

17 Jesus answered them,
"Render to Caesar the things
that are Caesar's, and to God
the things that are God's."

They marveled greatly at him.
18 There came to him
2 addressees, who say that there
is no resurrection. They asked
him, saying,
19 "Teacher, Moses wrote to
us, 'If a man's brother dies,
and leaves a wife behind
him, and leaves no children,
that his brother should take
his wife, and raise up

the woman also died.
Last of all
22 and the seven took her and
likewise;
behind him. The third
died, leaving no children
21 The second took her, and
dying left no offspring.
The first took a wife, and
20 There were seven brothers.
offspring for his brother.'

25 For when they will rise
from the dead, they neither

God?

Scriptures, nor the power of
mistaken, not knowing the
this because you are

24 Jesus answered them, "Isn't
had her as a wife."

be of them? For the seven

23 In the resurrection, when
they rise, whose wife will she

of Abraham, the God of Isaac,
to him, saying, 'I am the God
spoke

about the Bush, how God

read in the book of Moses,

they are raised; haven't you

seen? But about the dead, that

heaven.

in

married, but are like angels

marry, nor are given in

the greatest of all?"
him, "Which commandment is
answered them well, asked
together. Knowing that he had
and heard them questioning
280ne of the scribes came,
mistaken."
are therefore badly
dead, but of the living. You
27He is not the God of the
and the God of Jacob?

shall love your neighbor as
31The second is like this, 'You
first commandment.
all your strength.' This is the
with all your mind, and with
and with all your soul, and
your God with all your heart,
30You shall love the Lord
Lord our God, the Lord is one:
greatest is, 'Hear, Israel, the
29Jesus answered, "The

yourself.' There is no other
commandment greater than
these."

The scribe said to him,
"Truly teacher, you have said
well that he is one, and there
is none other but he,
and to love him with all
the heart, and with all the
understanding, with all the
soul, and with all the

after that.
dared ask him any question
the Kingdom of God." No one
him, "You are not far from
answered wisely, he said to
34 When Jesus saw that he
sacrifices."
burnt offerings and
important than all whole
neighbor as himself, is more
strength, and to love his

feet."
enemies the footstool of your
right hand, until I make your
said to my Lord," Sit at my
the Holy Spirit, The Lord
For David himself said in
David?
the Christ is the son of
it that the scribes say that
taught in the temple," How is
as he responded, as he

37 Therefore David himself
calls him Lord, so how can he
be his son?" The common
people heard him gladly.
38 In his teaching he said to
them, "Beware of the scribes,
who like to walk in long
robes, and to get greetings in
the marketplaces,
39 and the best seats in the
synagogues, and the best

rich cast in much.

the treasury. Many who were

multitude cast money into

treasury and saw how the

Alfesus sat down opposite the

condemnation."

receive greater

make loud prayers. These will

houses, and for a pretense

40those who devour widows'

places at least:

44For they all gave out of
into the treasury,
than all those who are giving
this poor widow gave more
"Most certainly I tell you,
himself, and said to them,
43He called his disciples to
prayers coin.
coins, which equal a
she cast in two small brass
42A poor widow came, and

their abundance, but she, out
of her poverty, gave all that
she had to live on."

Mark Chapter 13

As he went out of the
temple, one of his disciples
said to him, "Teacher, see
what kind of stones and
what kind of buildings!"
Jesus said to him, "Do you
see these great buildings?

about to be fulfilled?"
that these things are all
things be? What is the sign
4"Tell us, when will these
asked him privately
Peter, James, John, and Andrew
Olives opposite the temple,
3As he sat on the Mount of
will not be thrown down."
one stone on another, which
There will not be left here

Yet.
happened, but the end is not
troubled. For those must
and rumors of wars, don't be
?"When you hear of wars
will lead many astray.
name, saying, 'I am he,' and
For many will come in my
one leads you astray.
tell them, "Be careful that no
[Jesus, answering, began to

in synagogues. You will stand
councils. You will be beaten
they will deliver you up to
But watch yourselves, for
beginning of birth pains.
troubles. These things are the
There will be famines and
earthquakes in various places.
kingdom. There will be
nation, and kingdom against
nation will rise against

premeditate what you will

anxious beforehand, or

and deliver you up, don't be
 11 When they lead you away

nations.

be preached to all the

10 The Good News must first

them.

my sake, for a testimony to

before rulers and kings for

13 You will be hated by all

death.

cause them to be put to

rise up against parents, and

father his child. Children will

brother to death, and the

12 "Brother will deliver up

Holy Spirit.

is not you who speak, but the
given you in that hour. For it
but say whatever will be

Judea flee to the mountains,
then let those who are in
(let the reader understand),
ought not
prophet, standing where it
spoken of by Daniel the
abomination of desolation,
14 But when you see the
the same will be saved.
he who endures to the end,
men for my name's sake, but

15 and let him who is on the
house-top not go down, nor
enter in, to take anything out
of his house.

16 Let him who is in the field
not return back to take his
cloak.

17 But woe to those who are
with child and to those who
nurse babies in those days!

18 Pray that your flight won't

for the sake of the chosen
would have been saved; but
shortened the days, no flesh
So unless the Lord had
until now, and never will be.
creation which God created
the beginning of the
has not been the like from
be oppression, such as there
19For in those days there will
be in the winter.

ones,

whom he picked out, he

shortened the days.

21 Then if anyone tells you,

'Look, here is the Christ!' or,

'Look there!' don't believe it.

22 For there will arise false

Christs and false prophets,

and will show signs and

wonders, that they may lead

astray, if possible, even the

that are in the heavens will
from the sky and the powers
25 the stars will be falling
not give its light,
be darkened, the moon will
that oppression, the sun will
24 But in those days, after
beforehand.
have told you all things
23 But you watch. "Behold, I
chosen ones.

sky.

the earth to the ends of the

of

the four winds, from the ends
together his chosen ones from

angels, and will gather

Then he will send out his
with great power and glory.

of Man coming in clouds

Then they will see the Son

be shaken.

30 Most certainly I say to you
the doors.
pass, know that it is near, at
see these things coming to
Zeven so you also, when you
summer is near;
leaves, you know that the
tender, and puts forth its
branch has now become
learn this parable. When the
28 Now from the fig tree,

32 This generation will not pass
away until all these things
happen.

33 Heaven and earth will pass
away, but my words will not
pass away.

34 But of that day or that
hour no one knows, not even
the angels in heaven, nor the
Son, but only the Father.
35 Watch, keep alert, and pray;

for you don't know when the
time is.

34 "It is like a man, travelling
to another country, having
left his house, and given
authority to his servants, and
to each one his work, and
also commanded the

doorkeeper to keep watch.

35 Watch therefore, for you

don't know when the lord of

the house is coming, whether
at evening, or at midnight,
or when the rooster crows, or
in the morning;
36lest coming suddenly he
might find you sleeping.
37What I tell you, I tell all:
Watch."

Mark Chapter 14

It was now two days before
the feast of the Passover and

the unleavened bread, and the
chief priests and the
scribes sought how they
might seize him by deception,
and kill him.

For they said, "Not during
the feast, because there might
be a riot of the people."
While he was at Bethany in
the house of Simon the leper,
as he sat at the table, a

Woman came having an
alabaster jar of ointment of
pure nard--very costly. She
broke the jar and poured it
over his head.

But there were some who
were indignant among
themselves, saying, "Why has
this ointment been wasted?
For this might have been
sold for more than three

good; but you will not
you want to, you can do them
poor with you, and whenever
For you always have the
work for me.
her? She has done a good
alone. Why do you trouble
But Jesus said, "Leave her
against her.
the poor." They grumbled
hundred denarii, and given to

always have me.
She has done what she
could. She has anointed my
body beforehand for the
burying.

Most certainly I tell you,
wherever this Good News may
be preached throughout the
whole world, that which
this woman has done will
also be spoken of for a

120n the first day of

deliver him.

how he might conveniently
give him money. He sought
were glad, and promised to
11 They when they heard it,
might deliver him to them.

the chief priests, that he
of the twelve, went away to

10 Judas Iscariot, who was one

memorial of her."

unleavened bread, when they
sacrificed the Passover, his
disciples asked him, "Where
do you want us to go and
prepare that you may eat the
Passover?"

13 He sent two of his
disciples, and said to them,
"Go into the city, and there
you will meet a man
carrying a pitcher of water.

Follow him,
and wherever he enters in,
tell the master of the house,
"The Teacher says, 'Where is
the guest room, where I may
eat the Passover with my
disciples?'"

He will himself show you a
large upper room furnished
and ready. Get ready for us
there."

16 His disciples went out, and
came into the city and found
things as he had said to
them, and they prepared the
Passover.

17 When it was evening he
came with the twelve.
18 As they sat and were
eating, Jesus said, "Most
certainly I tell you, one of
you will betray me--he who

him, but woe to that man by
even as it is written about
"For the Son of Man does,
dips with me in the dish.
one of the twelve, he who
He answered them, "It is
said, 'Surely not I?'"
And another "Surely not I?"
They began to be sorrowful,
and to ask him one by one,
"Surely not I?"

he had given thanks, he gave
33He took the cup, and when
This is my body."
to them, and said, "Take, eat.
blessed, he broke it, and gave
took bread, and when he had
32As they were eating, Jesus
been born."
for that man if he had not
betrayed! It would be better
whom the Son of Man is

26 When they had sung a
the Kingdom of God."
day when I drink it anew in
fruit of the vine, until that
will no more drink of the
25 Most certainly I tell you, I
for many.
covenant, which is poured out
my blood of the new
24 He said to them, "This is
to them. They all drank of it.

hymn, they went out to the
Mount of Olives.

Jesus said to them, "All of
you will be made to stumble
because of me tonight, for it
is written, 'I will strike the
shepherd, and the sheep will
be scattered.'

However, after I am raised
up, I will go before you into
Galilee."

30But Peter said to him,

"Although all will be

offended, yet I will not."

31Jesus said to him, "Most

certainly I tell you, that you

today, even this night, before

the rooster crows twice, you

will deny me three times."

32But he spoke all the more,

"If I must die with you, I

will not deny you." They all

34He said to them, "My soul

is distressed.

He was greatly troubled and

said to James and John, and began to

pray. 33He took with him Peter,

James, and John,

and said to his disciples, "Sit here, while I

pray. 32He said to his

disciples, which was named

31They came to a place

and said the same thing.

is exceedingly sorrowful, even
to death. Stay here, and
watch."

He went forward a little,
and fell on the ground, and
prayed that if it were
possible, the hour might pass
away

from him.
He said, "Abba, Father, all
things are possible to you.

is willing, but the flesh is
temptation. The spirit indeed
may not enter into
38 Watch and pray that you
couldn't you watch one hour?
"Simon, are you sleeping?
sleeping, and said to Peter,
37 He came and found them
desire, but what you desire."
me. However, not what I
Please remove this cup from
me.

Weak."

39 Again he went away, and
prayed, saying the same
words.

40 Again he returned, and
found them sleeping, for their
eyes were very heavy, and
they didn't know what to
answer him.

41 He came the third time,
and said to them, "Sleep on

now, and take your rest. It is
enough. The hour has come.
Behold, the Son of Man is
betrayed into the hands of
sinners.

Arise, let us be going.
Behold, he who betrays me is
at hand."

Immediately while he was
still speaking, Judas, one of
the twelve, came--and with

45 When he had come,
immediately he came to him,

lead him away safely."

that is he. Seize him, and

saying, "Whoever I will kiss,
had given them a sign,

44 Now he who betrayed him

elders.

priests, the scribes, and the

and clubs, from the chief

him a multitude with swords

you come out, as against a

48] Jesus answered them, "Have

his ear.

high priest, and cut off

and struck the servant of the

who stood by drew his sword,

47] But a certain one of those

him, and seized him.

46] They laid their hands on

kissed him.

and said, "Rabbi!" and

robber, with swords and clubs
to seize me?

I saw daily with you in
the temple teaching, and you
didn't arrest me. But this is
so that the Scriptures might
be fulfilled."

50 They all left him, and fled.
51 A certain young man
followed him, having a linen
cloth thrown around himself,

54 Peter had followed him

him.

scribes came together with
priests, the elders, and the

high priest. All the chief

53 They led Jesus away to the

and fled from them naked.

52 But he left the linen cloth,

men grabbed him,

young

over his naked body. The

from a distance, until he
came into the court of the
high priest. He was sitting
with the

officers, and warming himself
in the light of the fire.
Now the chief priests and
the whole council sought
witnesses against Jesus to
put him to death, and found
none.

three days I will build
made with hands, and in
destroy this temple that is
58 "We heard him say, 'I will
sayings,
false testimony against him,
some stood up, and gave
with each other.
their testimony didn't agree
testimony against him, and
56 For many gave false

answered nothing. Again the
61 But he stayed quiet, and

against you?"

is it which these testify

"Have you no answer? What

the midst, and asked Jesus,

60 The high priest stood up in

not agree.

59 Even so, their testimony did

hands."

another made without

high priest asked him, "Are
you the Christ, the Son of the
Blessed?"

Jesus said, "I am. You will
see the Son of Man sitting at
the right hand of Power, and
coming with the clouds of
the sky."

The high priest tore his
clothes, and said, "What
further need have we of

palms of their hands.
officers struck him with the
tell him, "Prophecy!" The
beat him with fists, and to
and to cover his face, and to
some began to spit on him,
him to be worthy of death.
think?" They all condemned
blasphemy! What do you
You have heard the
witnesses?

what you are saying." He

neither know nor understand

"But he denied it, saying, 'I

the Nazarene, Jesus!'"

and said, "You were also with

himself, she looked at him,

and seeing Peter warming

came,

maids of the high priest

courtyard below, one of the

As Peter was in the

went out on the porch, and
the rooster crowed.

The maid saw him, and

begun again to tell those who
stood by, "This is one of
them."

But he again denied it.

After a little while again

those who stood by said to
Peter, "You truly are one of
them, for you are a Galilean,

deny me three times." When
rooster crows twice, you will
"Before the
that Jesus said to him,
remembered the word, how
second time. Peter
The rooster crowed the
man of whom you speak!"
to swear, "I don't know this
But he began to curse, and
and your speech shows it."

he thought about that, he
wept.

Mark Chapter 15

Immediately in the morning
the chief priests, with the
elders and scribes, and the
whole council, held a
consultation, and bound Jesus,
and carried him away, and
delivered him up to Pilate.
Pilate asked him, "Are you

marveled.
answer, so that Pilate
But Jesus made no further
against you!"
how many things they testify
"Have you no answer? See
Pilate again asked him,
him of many things.
The chief priests accused
answered, "So you say."
He the King of the Jews?" He

8The multitude, crying aloud,
began to ask him to do as he
committed murder.

had

men who in the insurrection
who had made insurrection,
Barabbas, bound with those
There was one called

whom they asked of him.

release to them one prisoner,
Now at the feast he used to

he should release Barabbas to
stirred up the multitude, that
11 But the chief priests
delivered him up.
envy the chief priests had
10 For he perceived that for
the Jews?"
release to you the King of
saying, "Do you want me to
Pilate answered them,
always did for them.

"Crucify him!"

they cried out exceedingly

what evil has he done?" But

14 Pilate said to them, "Why

"Crucify him!"

13 They cried out again,

of the Jews?"

him whom you call the King

"What then should I do to

12 Pilate again asked them,

them instead.

15 Pilate, wishing to please

the multitude, released

Barabbas to them, and handed

over Jesus, when he had

flogged

him, to be crucified.

16 The soldiers led him away

within the court, which is the

Prætorium; and they called

together the whole cohort.

17 They clothed him with

him, and put his own
they took the purple off of
20 When they had mocked him
homage to him.
bowed their knees, did
a reed, and spat on him, and
19 They struck his head with
"Hail, King of the Jews!"
18 They began to salute him,
of thorns, they put it on him.
purple, and weaving a crown

garments on him. They led
him

out to crucify him.

21 They compelled one passing
by coming from the country,
Simon of Cyrene, the father
of Alexander and Rufus,
to go with them, that he
might bear his cross.

22 They brought him to the
place called Golgotha, which

is being interpreted," The
place of a skull."

23 They offered him wine
mixed with myrrh to drink,
but he didn't take it.

24 Crucifying him, they parted
his garments among them,
casting lots on them, what
each should take.

25 It was the third hour, and
they crucified him.

26The superscription of his
accusation was written over
him, "THE KING OF THE
JEW."

27With him they crucified
two robbers; one on his right
hand, and one on his left.
28The Scripture was fulfilled,
which says, "He was
numbered with
transgressors."

themselves with the scribes
priests mocking among
3 Likewise, also the chief
down from the cross!"
30 save yourself, and come
build it in three days,
and
You who destroy the temple,
their heads, and saying, "Ha!
blasphemed him, wadding
29 Those who passed by

said, "He saved others. He
can't

save himself.

32 Let the Christ, the King of

Israel, now come down from

the cross, that we may see

and believe him." Those who

were crucified with him

insulted him.

33 When the sixth hour had

come, there was darkness over

"Behold, he is calling Elijah."
by when they heard it, said,
352 Some of those who stood
why have you forsaken me?"
interpreted, "My God, my God,
sabachthani?" which is, being
saying, "Eloi, Eloi, lama
cried with a loud voice,
34 At the ninth hour Jesus
ninth hour.
the whole land until the

the bottom.
torn in two from the top to
38The veil of the temple was
voice, and gave up the spirit.
37Jesus cried out with a loud
comes to take him down."
Let's see whether Elijah
to drink, saying, "Let him be
on a reed, and gave it to him
sponge full of vinegar, but it
36One ran, and filling a

39 When the centurion, who
stood by opposite him, saw
that he cried out like this
and breathed his last, he said,
"Truly this man was the Son
of God!"

40 There were also women
watching from afar, among
whom were both Mary
Magdalene, and Mary the
mother of

James the less and of Joseph
and Salome;

41 who, when he was in
Galilee, followed him, and
served him; and many other
women who came up with
him to
Jerusalem.

42 When evening had now
come, because it was the
Preparation Day that is, the

the centurion, he asked him
already dead; and summoning
44 Pilate marvelled if he were
body.
Pilate, and asked for Jesus'
came. He boldly went in to
for the Kingdom of God,
who also himself was looking
prominent council member
43 Joseph of Arimathea, a
day before the Sabbath,

been cut out of a rock. He

had

laid him in a tomb which
him in the linen cloth, and

and taking him down, wound

46He bought a linen cloth,

body to Joseph.

the centurion, he granted the
45When he found out from

dead long.

whether he had been

rolled a stone against the
door of the tomb.

Mary Magdalene and Mary
the mother of Joseph saw
where he was laid.

Mark Chapter 16

When the Sabbath was past,
Mary Magdalene, and Mary
the mother of James, and
Salome, bought spices, that
they might come and anoint

was rolled back.

up, they saw that the stone

for it was very big. Looking

of the tomb for us?"

away the stone from the door

themselves, "Who will roll

They were saying among

tomb when the sun had risen.

of the week, they came to the

Very early on the first day

him.

Entering into the tomb, they
saw a young man sitting on
the right side, dressed in a
white robe, and they were
amazed.

He said to them, "Don't be
amazed. You seek Jesus, the
Nazarene, who has been
crucified. He has risen. He is
not here. Behold, the place
where they laid him!

early on the first day of the
Now when he had risen
anyone; for they were afraid.
on them. They said nothing to
and astonishment had come
from the tomb, for trembling
8 They went out, and fled
see him, as he said to you."
into Galilee. There you will
Peter, 'He goes before you
But do tell his disciples and

After these things he was
by her, they disbelieved.
was alive, and had been seen
11 When they heard that he
they mourned and wept.
who had been with him, as
10 she went and told those
had cast out seven demons.
he
Mary Magdalene, from whom
first he appeared to

revealed in another form to
two of them, as they walked,
on their way into the
country.

13 They went away and told
it to the rest. They didn't
believe them, either.

14 Afterward he was revealed
to the eleven themselves as
they sat at the table, and he
rebuked them for their

unbelief and hardness of
heart, because they didn't
believe those who had seen
him after he had risen.
15 He said to them, "Go into
all the world, and preach the
Good News to the whole
creation.
16 He who believes and is
baptized will be saved; but
he who disbelieves will be

condemned.
17 These signs will accompany
those who believe: in my
name they will cast out
demons; they will speak with
new
languages;
18 they will take up serpents;
and if they drink any deadly
thing, it will in no way hurt
them; they will lay hands on

the sick, and they will
recover."

1920 then the Lord, after he
had spoken to them, was
received up into heaven, and
sat down at the right hand
of
God.

20 They went out, and
preached everywhere, the Lord
working with them, and

confirming the word by the
signs

that followed. Amen.

Luke Chapter 1

Since many have undertaken
to set in order a narrative
concerning those matters
which have been fulfilled
among us,

Seven as those who from the
beginning were eyewitnesses

things in which you were
certainly concerning the
that you might know the
Theophilus;
order, most excellent
first, to write to you in
all things accurately from the
having traced the course of
it seemed good to me also,
delivered them to us,
and servants of the word

before God, walking
They were both righteous
name was Elizabeth.
daughters of Aaron, and her
Abijah. He had a wife of the
division of
Zacharias, of the priestly
certain priest named
Herod, the king of Judaea, a
There was in the days of
instructed.

before God in the order of his
executed the priest's office
8 Now it happened, while he
advanced in years,
and they both were well
because Elizabeth was barren,
But they had no child,
Lord.
ordinances of the
commandments and
plainly in all the

division,
According to the custom of
the priest's office, his lot was
to enter into the temple of
the Lord and burn incense.
10 The whole multitude of the
people were praying outside
at the hour of incense.
11 An angel of the Lord
appeared to him, standing on
the right side of the altar of

John.

and you shall call his name

Elizabeth, will bear you a son,

been heard, and your wife,

because your request has

"Don't be afraid, Zacharias,

13 But the angel said to him,

tell upon him.

when he saw him, and fear

12 Zacharias was troubled

incense.

14 You will have joy and
gladness; and many will
rejoice at his birth.

15 For he will be great in the
sight of the Lord, and he will
drink no wine nor strong
drink. He will be filled with
the Holy Spirit, even from his
mother's womb.

16 He will turn many of the
children of Israel to the Lord,

"How can I be sure of this?
18 Zacharias said to the angel,
"Lord."
a people prepared for the
wisdom of the just; to prepare
the disobedient to the
fathers to the children,' and
'to turn the hearts of the
the spirit and power of Elijah,
17 He will go before him in
their God.

For I am an old man, and my
wife is well advanced in
years."

"The angel answered him, 'I
am Gabriel, who stands in the
presence of God. I was sent
to speak to you, and to bring
you this good news.'

Behold, you will be silent
and not able to speak, until
the day that these things will

happen, because you didn't
believe my words, which will
be fulfilled in their proper
time."

21 The people were waiting
for Zacharias, and they
marveled that he delayed in
the temple.

22 When he came out, he
could not speak to them, and
they perceived that he had

saying,

hid herself five months,

his wife, conceived, and she

24 After these days Elizabeth,

he departed to his house.

of his service were fulfilled,

33 It happened, when the days

them, and remained mute.

continued making signs to

He

seen a vision in the temple.

name was Joseph, of the
married to a man whose
to a virgin pledged to be
named Nazareth,
from God to a city of Galilee,
the angel Gabriel was sent
Now in the sixth month,
my reproach among men."
looked at me, to take away
me in the days in which he
25"Thus has the Lord done to

house of David. The virgin's
name

was Mary.

28 Having come in, the angel

said to her, "Rejoice, you

highly favored one! The Lord

is with you. Blessed are you

among women!"

29 But when she saw him, she

was greatly troubled at the

saying, and considered what

kind of salvation this
might be.

30 The angel said to her,
"Don't be afraid, Mary, for
you have found favor with
God."

31 Behold, you will conceive
in your womb, and bring
forth a son, and will call his
name 'Jesus'.

32 He will be great, and will

am a virgin?"

"How can this be, seeing I
34Mary said to the angel,

Kingdom."

will be no end to his

house of Jacob forever. There
33and he will reign over the

David,

him the throne of his father,
High. The Lord God will give
be called the Son of the Most

35The angel answered her,

"The Holy Spirit will come

on you, and the power of the

Most High will overshadow

you. Therefore also the holy

one who is born from you

will be called the Son of God.

36Behold, Elizabeth, your

relative, also has conceived a

son in her old age; and this

is the sixth month with her

country with haste, into a

and went into the hill

39Mary arose in those days

from her.

word." The angel departed

to me according to your

handmaid of the Lord; be it

38Mary said, "Behold, the

God is possible."

37For everything spoken by

who was called barren.

42 She called out with a loud
voice with the Holy Spirit.
was filled
in her womb, and Elizabeth
greeting, that the baby leaped
Elizabeth heard Mary's
All it happened, when
Elizabeth.

of Zacharias and greeted
40 and entered into the house
city of Judah,

my womb for joy!
my ears, the baby leaped in
of your greeting came into
44For behold, when the voice
come to me?
the mother of my Lord should
43Why am I so favored, that
womb!
blessed is the fruit of your
you among women, and
voice, and said, "Blessed are

humble state of his handmaid.
48for he has looked at the
God my Savior,
47My spirit has rejoiced in
magnifying the Lord.
46Mary said, "My soul
her from the Lord!"
which have been spoken to
fulfillment of the things
believed, for there will be a
45Blessed is she who

For behold, from now on, all
generations will call me
blessed.

For he who is mighty has
done great things for me.
Holy is his name.

His mercy is for

generations of generations on
those who fear him.

He has shown strength
with his arm. He has

scattered the proud in the
imagination of their hearts.
52 He has put down princes
from their thrones. And has
exalted the lowly.

53 He has filled the hungry
with good things. He has sent
the rich away empty.
54 He has given help to Israel,
his servant, that he might
remember mercy.

58 Her neighbors and her

forth a son.

was fulfilled, and she brought
Elizabeth should give birth

57 Now the time that

returned to her house.

about three months, and then
56 Mary stayed with her

forever."

to Abraham and his seed

55 As he spoke to our fathers,

60 His mother answered, "Not
the father.
Zacharias, after the name of
would have called him
circumcise the child; and they
day that they came to
It happened on the eighth
with her.
towards her, and they rejoiced
had magnified his mercy
relatives heard that the Lord

so; but he will be called
John."

61 They said to her, "There is
no one among your relatives
who is called by this name."
62 They made signs to his
father, what he would have
him called.

63 He asked for a writing
tablet, and wrote, "His name
is John." They all marvelled.

64 His mouth was opened
immediately and his tongue
freed, and he spoke, blessing
God.

65 Fear came on all who lived
around them, and all these
sayings were talked about
throughout all the hill
country
of Judea.

66 All who heard them laid

redemption for his people;
visited and worked

God of Israel, for he has

68 "Blessed be the Lord, the
and prophesied, saying,

filled with the Holy Spirit,
67 His father, Zacharias, was

Lord was with him.

child be?" The hand of the

saying, "What then will this

them up in their heart,

father, to remember his holy
name, to show mercy towards our
enemies,
and from the hand of all who
seek salvation from our enemies,
been from of old),
of his holy prophets who have
spoken by the mouth
of his servant David
of salvation for us in the
name of a horn

And you, child, will be

the days of our life.

righteousness before him all
in holiness and

serve him without fear,

hand of our enemies, should
being delivered out of the

to grant to us that we,

Abraham, our father,

the oath which he spoke to

covenant,

visit us,
the dawn from on high will
mercy of our God, whereby
because of the tender
remission of their sins,
salvation to his people by the
to give knowledge of
prepare his ways,
the face of the Lord to
High, for you will go before
called a prophet of the Most

Now it happened in those

Luke Chapter 2

appearance to Israel.

day of his public

was in the desert until the

becoming strong in spirit, and

80The child was growing, and

into the way of peace."

of death; to guide our feet

in darkness and the shadow

To shine on those who sit

own city.

themselves, everyone to his
All went to enroll

2yria.

Quirinus was governor of

enrollment made when

This was the first

enrolled.

the world should be

from Caesar Augustus that all
days, that a decree went out

Joseph also went up from

Galilee, out of the city of

Nazareth, into Judaea, to the

city of David, which is called

Bethlehem, because he was of

the house and family of

David;

to enroll himself with Mary,

who was pledged to be

married to him as wife, being

pregnant.

8 There were shepherds in the
for them in the inn.
because there was no room
feeding trough,
cloth, and laid him in a
wrapped him in bands of
firstborn son, and she
27 She brought forth her
that she should give birth.
there, that the day had come
6 It happened, while they were

bring you good news of great
"Don't be afraid, for behold, I
10The angel said to them,

terrified.

them, and they were

of the Lord shone around

stood by them, and the glory

Behold, an angel of the Lord

night over their flock.

field, and keeping watch by

same country staying in the

joy which will be to all the
people.

For there is born to you,
this day in the city of David,
a Savior, who is Christ the
Lord.

This is the sign to you: you
will find a baby wrapped in
strips of cloth, lying in a
feeding trough."

Suddenly there was with

"Let's go to Bethlehem, now,
shepherds said one to another,
into the sky that the
angels went away from them
15 It happened, when the
will toward men."
highest, on earth peace, good
14 "Glory to God in the
and saying,
heavenly army praising God,
the angel a multitude of the

and see this thing that has
happened, which the Lord has
made known to us."
16 They came with haste, and
found both Mary and Joseph,
and the baby was lying in
the feeding trough.
17 When they saw it, they
publicized widely the saying
which was spoken to them
about this child.

had heard and seen, just as it
for all the things that they
glorifying and praising God
20The shepherds returned,
her heart.
saying, pondering them in
19But Mary kept all these
shepherds.
spoken to them by the
at the things which were
18All who heard it wondered

law of Moses were fulfilled,
purification according to the
SS When the days of their
conceived in the womb.
the angel before he was
by
called Jesus, which was given
of the child, his name was
fulfilled for the circumcision
SI When eight days were
was told them.

"A pair of turtle-doves, or two
said in the law of the Lord,
according to that which is
stand to offer a sacrifice
called holy to the Lord"),
opens the womb shall be
of the Lord, "Every male who
33(as it is written in the law
the Lord
Jerusalem, to present him to
they brought him up to

he should not see death

him by the Holy Spirit that
Selt had been revealed to

him.

and the Holy Spirit was on

for the consolation of Israel,

righteous and devout, looking

Simon. This man was

Jerusalem whose name was

Behold, there was a man in

young pious."

before he had seen the Lord's
Christ.

27 He came in the spirit into
the temple. When the parents
brought in the child Jesus,

that they might do
concerning him according to
the custom of the law,
28 then he received him into
his arms, and blessed God,
and said,

your people Israel."
the nations, and the glory of
32 a light for revelation to
before the face of all peoples;
31 which you have prepared
salvation,
30 for my eyes have seen your
peace;
according to your word, in
your servant, Master,
29 Now you are releasing

35Yea, a sword will pierce
sign which is spoken against
many in Israel, and for a
the falling and the rising of
"Behold, this child is set for
and said to Mary his mother,
34and Simeon blessed them,
concerning him,
which were spoken
marveling at the things
33Joseph and his mother were

through your own soul, that
the thoughts of many hearts
may be revealed."

36 There was one Anna, a

prophetess, the daughter of
Phanneel, of the tribe of Asher
(she was of a great age,

having

lived with a husband seven

years from her virginity,

37 and she had been a widow

39 When they had

redemption in Jerusalem.

those who were looking for

Lord, and spoke of him to all

hour, she gave thanks to the

38 Coming up at that very

and day.

fastings and petitions night

temple, worshipping with

who didn't depart from the

for about eighty-four years).

upon him.
Was
wisdom, and the grace of God
spirit, being filled with
was becoming strong in
40The child was growing, and
their own city, Nazareth.
Galilee, to
the Lord, they returned into
were according to the law of
accomplished all things that

stayed behind in Jerusalem.
were returning, the boy Jesus
fulfilled the days, as they
had when they had
custom of the feast,
Jerusalem according to the
old, they went up to
42 When he was twelve years
feast of the Passover.
year to Jerusalem at the
41 His parents went every

looking for him.
they returned to Jerusalem,
45 When they didn't find him,
relatives and acquaintances
for him among their
day's journey, and they looked
the company, they went a
44 but supposing him to be in
it,
and his mother didn't know
Joseph

46It happened after three
days they found him in the
temple, sitting in the midst
of the teachers, both listening
to them, and asking them
questions.

47All who heard him were
amazed at his understanding
and his answers.

48When they saw him, they
were astonished, and his

mother said to him, "Son, why
have you treated us this
way?

Behold, your father and I
were anxiously looking for
you."

He said to them, "Why
were you looking for me?
Didn't you know that I must
be in my Father's house?"
50 They didn't understand the

Luke Chapter 3

favor with God and men.

wisdom and stature, and in
52 And Jesus increased in

sayings in her heart.

his mother kept all these

He was subject to them, and

them, and came to Nazareth.

51 And he went down with

them.

saying which he spoke to

Annas and Caiaphas, the word
in the high priesthood of
tetrarch of Ailene,
Trachonitis, and Lysania
the region of Ituraea and
his brother Philip tetrarch of
being tetrarch of Galilee, and
of Judea, and Herod
Pontius Pilate being governor
the reign of Tiberius Caesar,
Now in the fifteenth year of

of God came to John, the son
of Zacharias, in the
wilderness.

He came into all the region
around the Jordan, preaching
the baptism of repentance for
remission of sins.

As it is written in the book
of the words of Isaiah the
prophet, "The voice of one
crying in the wilderness,

multitudes who went out to the
The said therefore to the
salvation."

All flesh will see God's
the rough ways smooth.
will become straight, and
be brought low. The crooked
Every mountain and hill will
Every valley will be filled.
Lord. Make his paths straight.
'Make ready the way of the

be baptized by him," You
offspring of vipers, who
warned

you to flee from the wrath to
come?

Bring forth therefore fruits

worthy of repentance, and

don't begin to say among

yourselves, 'We have Abraham

for our father;' for I tell you

that God is able to raise up

children to Abraham from
these stones!

Even now the axe also lies
at the root of the trees. Every
tree therefore that doesn't
bring forth good fruit is cut
down, and thrown into the
fire."

10 The multitudes asked him,
"What then must we do?"
11 He answered them, "He

who has two coats, let him
give to him who has none. He
who has food, let him do
likewise."

12 Tax collectors also came to
be baptized, and they said to
him, "Teacher, what must we
do?"

13 He said to them, "Collect
no more than that which is
appointed to you."

concerning John, whether
reasoned in their hearts
expectation, and all men
in the people were in

with your wages."

anyone wrongfully. Be content
by violence, neither accuse

to them, "Extort from no one

What must we do?" He said

saying, "What about us?

142soldiers also asked him,

17 whose fan is in his hand,
spirit and fire,
baptize you in the Holy
spirit and fire.
He will
whose sandals I am not
mightier than I, the latchet of
water, but he comes who is
indeed baptize you with
16 John answered them all, "I
was the Christ,
perhaps he

and he will thoroughly
cleanse his threshing floor,
and will gather the wheat
into his

barn; but he will burn up the
chaff with unquenchable
fire."

18 Then with many other
exhortations he preached good
news to the people,
19 but Herod the tetrarch,

and was praying. The sky
Jesus also had been baptized,
the people were baptized,
Now it happened, when all
prison.
that he shut up John in
So added this also to them all,
which Herod had done,
and for all the evil things
Herodias, his brother's wife,
being reproved by him for

thirty years old, being the
began to teach, was about
Jesus himself, when he

pleased."
20. In you I am well
saying "You are my beloved
voice came out of the sky,
as a dove on him; and a
descended in a bodily form
22 and the Holy Spirit
was opened,

son (as was supposed) of
Joseph,

the son of Heli,

24 the son of Mattath, the son
of Levi, the son of Melchi, the
son of Jannai, the son of

Joseph,

25 the son of Mattathias, the
son of Amos, the son of

Nahum, the son of Eli, the
son of Nadai,

son of Elmodam, the son of Er
of Addi, the son of Cosam, the
son of Melchi, the son of Neri,
Zerubbabel, the son of
of Rhesa, the son of
Zythe son of Ioanan, the son
son of Judah,
Zemein, the son of Joseph, the
of Mattathias, the son of
Zethe son of Maath, the son

29the son of Jose, the son of
Eli ezer, the son of Jorim, the
son of Mattath, the son of
Levi,

30the son of Simeon, the son
of Judah, the son of Joseph,
the son of Jonan, the son of
Eliakim,

31the son of Melea, the son
of Menan, the son of
Mattath, the son of Nathan,

Isaac, the son of Abraham, the
34the son of Jacob, the son of
son of Judah,
Hezon, the son of Perez, the
son of Aram, the son of
33the son of Amminadab, the
Nashon,
of Salmon, the son of
Obed, the son of Boaz, the son of
32the son of Jesse, the son of
the son of David,

son of Enoch, the son of Jared,
37 the son of Methuselah, the
Lamech,

the son of Noah, the son of

of Arphaxad, the son of Shem,

36 the son of Cainan, the son

son of Eber, the son of Shelah,

of Ren, the son of Peleg, the

35 the son of Serug, the son

Nahor,

son of Terah, the son of

For forty days, being
the wilderness

was led by the Spirit into
returned from the Jordan, and
Jesus, full of the Holy Spirit,
Luke Chapter 4
son of God.

Zeth, the son of Adam, the
38th son of Enos, the son of
of Cainan,

the son of Mahalalel, the son

"It is written, 'Man shall not
[Jesus answered him, saying,
become bread."
command this stone to
you are the Son of God,
"The devil said to him, 'If
he was hungry
completed,
Afterward, when they were
nothing in those days.
tempted by the devil. He ate

live by bread alone, but by
every word of God."

The devil, leading him up on
a high mountain, showed him
all the kingdoms of the world
in a moment of time.

The devil said to him, "I

will give you all this
authority, and their glory, for
it has been delivered to me;
and I give it to whomsoever I

set him on the pinnacle of

He led him to Jerusalem, and

shall serve him only."

the Lord your God, and you

written, 'You shall worship

behind me Satan! For it is

Jesus answered him, "Get

be yours."

worship before me, it will all

If you therefore will

want.

Jesus answered, said to
stone." "
You dash your foot against a
wall, lest you be perhaps
land, 'On their hands they
you, to guard you;
but his angels in charge of
for it is written, 'He will
cast yourself down from here,
'If you are the Son of God,
the temple, and said to him,

him, "It has been said, 'You shall not tempt the Lord your God.'"

13 When the devil had completed every temptation, he departed from him until another time.

14 Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee, and news about him spread through all the surrounding

17 The book of the prophet

read.

Sabbath day, and stood up to
into the synagogue on the

entered, as was his custom,

he had been brought up. He

16 He came to Nazareth, where

all.

synagogues, being glorified by

15 He taught in their

6916.

captives, recovering of sight
to proclaim release to the
me to heal the brokenhearted,
news to the poor. He has sent
anointed me to preach good
on me, because he has
18" The Spirit of the Lord is
written,
the place where it was
opened the book, and found
Isaiah was handed to him. He

"Today, this Scripture has
begun to tell them,

on him.

the synagogues were fastened
sat down. The eyes of all in
back to the attendant, and

He closed the book, gave it
acceptable year of the Lord."

and to proclaim the
who are crushed,

to the blind, to deliver those

Whatever we have heard

'Physician, heal yourself!

you will tell me this parable,

He said to them, "Doubtless

"Isn't this Joseph's son?"

his mouth, and they said,

words which proceeded out of

wondered at the actions

ALL testified about him, and

hearing."

been fulfilled in your

done at Capernaum, do also

here in your hometown."

24He said, "Most certainly I

tell you, no prophet is

acceptable in his hometown.

25But truly I tell you, there

were many widows in Israel

in the days of Elijah, when

the sky was shut up three

years and six months, when a

great famine came over all

28 They were all filled with
Naman, the Syrian."
them was cleansed, except
the prophet, yet not one of
Israel in the time of Elisha
27 There were many lepers in
woman who was a widow.
the land of Sidon, to a
them, except to Zarephath, in
26 Elisha was sent to none of
the land.

26 wrath in the synagogue, as
they heard these things.

27 They rose up, threw him
out of the city and led him
to the brow of the hill that
their city was built on, that
they might throw him off the
cliff.

30 But he, passing through the
midst of them, went his way.
31 He came down to

34saying, "Ah! what have we
cried out with a loud voice,
an unclean demon, and he
a man who had a spirit of
33In the synagogue there was
was with authority.
at his teaching, for his word
32and they were astonished
2abbath day
He was teaching them on the
Capernaum, a city of Galilee.

to do with you, Jesus of
Nazareth? Have you come to
destroy us? I know you who
you are: the Holy One of
God!"

Jesus rebuked him, saying,
"Be silent, and come out of
him!" When the demon had
thrown him down in their
midst, he came out of him,
having done him no harm.

36Amazement came on all,

and they spoke together, one
with another, saying, "What is
this word? For with

authority and power he
commands the unclean spirits,
and they come out!"

37News about him went out
into every place of the
surrounding region.

38He rose up from the

40 When the sun was setting,
and served them.
her. Immediately she rose up
rebuked the fever; and it left
39 He stood over her, and
him for her.
great fever, and they bedded
with a
mother-in-law was afflicted
Simon's house. Simon's
synagogue, and entered into

because they knew that he
didn't allow them to speak
of God!" Rebuking them, he
said, "You are the Christ, the Son
of many crying out, and saying,
All Demons also came out from
them, and healed them.
his hands on every one of
them to him; and he laid
with various diseases brought
all those who had any sick

was the Christ.
42 When it was day, he
departed and went into an
uninhabited place, and the
multitudes looked for him,
and came
to him, and held on to him, so
that he wouldn't go away
from them.
43 But he said to them, "I
must preach the good news of

the Kingdom of God to the
other cities also. For this
reason I have been sent."

44He was preaching in the
synagogues of Galilee.

Luke Chapter 5

1Now it happened, while the
multitude pressed on him and
heard the word of God, that
he was standing by the
lake of Gennesaret.

She saw two boats standing
by the lake, but the
fishermen had gone out of
them, and were washing their
nets.

He entered into one of the
boats, which was Simon's, and
asked him to put out a little
from the land. He sat
down and taught the
multitudes from the boat.

6 When they had done this,

net."

word I will let down the

and took nothing; but at your

"Master, we worked all night,

Simon answered him,

catch."

let down your nets for a

"Put out into the deep, and

speaking, he said to Simon,

4 When he had finished

But Simon Peter, when he began to sink,

both boats, so that they

filled

help them. They came, and

that they should come and

partners in the other boat,

They beckoned to their

net was breaking.

multitude of fish, and their

they caught a great

saw it, fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, "Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, Lord."

For he was amazed, and all who were with him, at the catch of fish which they had caught;

and so also were James and John, sons of Zebedee, who were partners with

Simon. Jesus said to Simon,
"Don't

be afraid. From now on you
will be catching people
alive."

11 When they had brought
their boats to land, they left
everything and followed him.
12 It happened, while he was
in one of the cities, behold,
there was a man full of

leprosy. When he saw Jesus, he
fell on his face, and begged
him, saying, "Lord, if you
want to, you can make me
clean."

13 He stretched out his hand,
and touched him, saying, "I
want to. Be made clean."
Immediately the leprosy left
him.

14 He commanded him to tell

healed by him of their
together to hear, and to be
great multitudes came
him spread much more, and
15 But the report concerning
testimony to them."
Moses commanded for a
cleansing according to what
and offer for your
show yourself to the priest,
no one," But do your way, and

judges, and Jerusalem. The
of every village of Galilee,
sitting by, who had come out
law
Pharisees and teachers of the
teaching; and there were
those days, that he was
It happened on one of
into the desert, and prayed.
16 But he withdrew himself
infirmities.

down

the house-top, and let him

multitude, they went up to

him in because of the

19) Not finding a way to bring

to lay before Jesus.

they sought to bring him in

paralyzed man on a cot, and

18) Behold, men brought a

him to heal them.

power of the Lord was with

through the tiles with his cot
into the midst before Jesus.
Saying their faith, he said
to him, "Man, your sins are
forgiven you."

The scribes and the
Pharisees began to reason,
saying, "Who is this that
speaks blasphemies? Who can
forgive sins, but God alone?"
But Jesus, perceiving their

paralyzed

sins" (he said to the

authority on earth to forgive

that the Son of Man has

But that you may know

or to say, 'Arise and walk?'

'Your sins are forgiven you;'

Which is easier to say

your hearts?

"Why are you reasoning so in
thoughts, answered them,

man), "I tell you, arise, and
take up your cot, and go to
your house."

Immediately he rose up
before them, and took up that
which he was laying on, and
departed to his house,
glorifying God.

Amazement took hold on
all, and they glorified God.
They were filled with fear,

saying, "We have seen

strange things today."

27 After these things he went

out, and saw a tax collector

named Levi sitting at the tax

office, and said to him,

"Follow me!"

28 He left everything, and rose

up and followed him.

29 Levi made a great feast for

him in his house. There was

"Those who are healthy have
31 Jesus answered them,
tax collectors and sinners?"
you eat and drink with the
his disciples, saying, "Why do
Pharisees murmured against
30 Their scribes and the
reclining with them.

were
collectors and others who
a great crowd of tax

34He said to them, "Can you
yours eat and drink?"
disciples of the Pharisees, but
and pray, likewise also the
John's disciples often fast
33They said to him, "Why do
repentance."
righteous, but sinners to
32I have not come to call the
those who are sick do.
no need for a physician, but

old garment, or else he will
from a new garment on an
them." No one puts a piece
36He also told a parable to
they will fast in those days."
taken away from them. Then
when the bridegroom will be
37But the days will come
bridegroom is with them?
bridegroom fast, while the
make the friends of the

both are preserved.
into fresh wineskins, and
38But new wine must be put
the skins will be destroyed.
and it will be spilled, and
wine will burst the skins,
old wineskins, or else the new
37No one puts new wine into
match the old.
piece from the new will not
tear the new, and also the

39No man having drunk old
wine immediately desires new
for he says, 'The old is
better.'"

Luke Chapter 6

Now it happened on the
second Sabbath after the
first, that he was doing
through the grain fields. His
disciples
plucked the heads of grain,

and ate, rubbing them in
their hands.

But some of the Pharisees
said to them, "Why do you do
that which is not lawful to
do on the Sabbath day?"

Jesus, answering them, said,
"Haven't you read what

David did when he was
hungry, he, and those who
were

with him;

Then he entered into the
house of God, and took and
ate the show bread, and gave
also to those who were with
him, which is not lawful to
eat except for the priests
alone?"

He said to them, "The Son
of Man is lord of the
Sabbath."

But he knew their thoughts;
an accusation against him.
Sabbath, that they might find
whether he would heal on the
Pharisees watched him, to see
The scribes and the
his right hand was withered.
There was a man there, and
the synagogue and taught.
Sabbath that he entered into
It also happened on another

and he said to the man who
had the withered hand, "Rise

up, and stand in the
middle." He arose and stood.
Then Jesus said to them, "I
will ask you something: Is it
lawful on the Sabbath to do
good, or to do harm? To save
a life, or to kill?"

10 He looked around at them
all, and said to the man,

"Stretch out your hand." He

did, and his hand was

restored as sound as the

other.

But they were filled with

rage, and talked with one

another about what they

might do to Jesus.

It happened in these days,

that he went out to the

mountain to pray, and he

15 Matthew; Thomas; James;

Bartholomew;

brother; James; John; Philip;
named Peter; Andrew; his

14 Simon, whom he also

also named apostles:

he chose twelve, whom he

his disciples, and from them

13 When it was day, he called

to God.

continued all night in prayer

Jerusalem, and the sea coast
people from all Judaea and
and a great number of the
with a crowd of his disciples,
and stood on a level place,
He came down with them,
became a traitor.
Judah Iscariot, who also
Judah the son of James; and
who was called the Zealot;
the son of Alphaeus; Simon,

20 He lifted up his eyes to his
them all.
out from him and healed
touch him, for power came
19 All the multitude sought to
and they were being healed.
troubled by unclean spirits,
18 as well as those who were
of their diseases;
to hear him and to be healed
of Tyre and Sidon, who came

disciples, and said, "Blessed

are you who are poor, for

yours is the Kingdom of God.

Blessed are you who

hunger now, for you will be

filled. Blessed are you who

weep now, for you will laugh.

Blessed are you when men

shall hate you, and when they

shall exclude and mock you,

and throw out your name

as evil for the Son of Man's
sake.

23 Rejoice in that day and
leap for joy for behold, your
reward is great in heaven, for
their fathers did the same
thing to the prophets.

24 "But woe to you who are
rich! For you have received
your consolation.

25 Woe to you, you who are

those who hate you,

love your enemies, do good to

27" But I tell you who hear:

prophets.

the same thing to the false

of you, for their fathers did

26 Woe, when men speak well

weep.

now, for you will mourn and

hunger. Woe to you who laugh

full now, for you will be

takes away your goods to
you, and don't ask him who
30 Give to everyone who asks
withhold your coat also.
away your cloak, don't
and from him who takes
the cheek, offer also the other;
29 To him who strikes you on
mistreat you.
and pray for those who
38 Bless those who curse you,

give them back again.
"As you would like people
to do to you, do exactly so to
them.

If you love those who love
you, what credit is that to
you? For even sinners love
those who love them.

If you do good to those
who do good to you, what
credit is that to you? For

reward will be great, and you
nothing back; and your
do good, and lend, expecting
35 But love your enemies, and
receive back as much.
to

Even sinners lend to sinners,
what credit is that to you?
whom you hope to receive,
34 If you lend to those from
even sinners do the same.

set free.
free, and you will be
you won't be condemned. Yet
be judged. Don't condemn, and
37Don't judge, and you won't
merciful.
as your Father is also
36Therefore be merciful, even
the unthankful and evil.
High; for he is kind toward
will be children of the Most

blind? Won't they both fall

"Can the blind guide the

39He spoke a parable to them

you."

will be measured back to

same measure you measure it

given to you. For with the

running over, will be

down, shaken together, and

to you: good measure, pressed

38"Give, and it will be given

eye?

your own

consider the beam that is in

brother's eye, but don't

of chaff that is in your

41 Why do you see the speck

like his teacher.

he is fully trained will be

teacher, but everyone when

40A disciple is not above his

into a pit?

to remove the speck of chaff
and then you can see clearly
beam from your own eye,
hypocrite! First remove the
that is in your own eye? You
yourself don't see the beam
you

that is in your eye', when
remove the speck of chaff
brother, let me
420 how can you tell your

45The good man out of the
from a bramble bush.
do they gather grapes
gather figs from thorns, nor
its own fruit. For people don't
44For each tree is known by
brings forth good fruit.
nor again a rotten tree that
that brings forth rotten fruit;
43For there is no good tree
that is in your brother's eye.

47 Everyone who comes to me,
which I say?
Lord, and don't do the things
46 "Why do you call me, 'Lord,
the heart, his mouth speaks.
for out of the abundance of
brings out that which is evil,
evil treasure of his heart
and the evil man out of the
brings out that which is good
good treasure of his heart

and hears my words, and does
them, I will show you who he
is like.

48 He is like a man building
a house, who dug and went
deep, and laid a foundation
on the rock. When a flood
arose, the stream broke
against that house, and could
not shake it, because it was
founded on the rock.

But he who hears, and
doesn't do, is like a man who
built a house on the earth
without a foundation, against
which the stream broke, and
immediately it fell, and the
ruin of that house was
great."

Luke Chapter 7

After he had finished
speaking in the hearing of

4 When they came to Jesus,

save his servant.

Jews, asking him to come and
he sent to him elders of the
Jews, When he heard about Jesus,

death.

was sick and at the point of

servant, who was dear to him,

As certain centurion's

Capernaum.

the people, he entered into

they begged him earnestly,
saying, "He is worthy for you
to do this for him,
for he loves our nation, and
he built our synagogue for
us."

Jesus went with them. When
he was now not far from the
house, the centurion sent
friends to him, saying to
him, "Lord, don't trouble

yourself, for I am not worthy
for you to come under my
roof.

Therefore I didn't even
think myself worthy to come
to you; but say the word, and
my servant will be healed.
For I also am a man placed
under authority, having under
myself soldiers. I tell this one,
'Go!' and he goes; and

to another, 'Come!' and he
comes; and to my servant, 'Do
this,' and he does it."

When Jesus heard these
things, he marveled at him,
and turned and said to the
multitude who followed him,
"I

tell you, I have not found
such great faith, no, not in
Israel."

10 Those who were sent,

returning to the house, found

that the servant who had

been sick was well.

11 It happened soon

afterwards, that he went to a

city called Nain. Many of his

disciples, along with a great

multitude, went with him.

12 Now when he drew near to

the gate of the city, behold,

one who was dead was
carried out, the only son of
his

mother, and she was a widow.
Many people of the city were
with her.

13 When the Lord saw her, he
had compassion on her, and
said to her, "Don't cry."

14 He came near and touched
the coffin, and the bearers

17 This report went out
visited his people!"
among us!" and "God has
great prophet has arisen
they glorified God, saying, "A
16 Fear took hold of all, and
gave him to his mother.
and began to speak. And he
15 He who was dead sat up,
man, I tell you, arise!"
stood still. He said, "Young

20 When the men had come to
we look for another?"
one who is coming, or should
Jesus, saying, "Are you the
of his disciples, sent them to
John, calling to himself two
him about all these things.
18 The disciples of John told
surrounding region.
of Judea, and in all the
concerning him in the whole

him, they said, "John the
Baptizer has sent us to you,
saying, 'Are you he who
comes, or should we look for
another?'"

All that hour he cured
many of diseases and plagues
and evil spirits; and to many
who were blind he gave sight.
Jesus answered them, "Go
and tell John the things

which you have seen and
heard: that the blind receive
their sight, the lame walk, the
lepers are cleansed, the deaf
hear, the dead are raised up,
and the poor have good news
preached to them.
Blessed is he who is not
offended by me."
When John's messengers
had departed, he began to tell

the multitudes about John,
"What did you do out into

the wilderness to see? A reed
shaken by the wind?

25 But what did you go out to
see? A man clothed in soft
clothing? Behold, those who
are gorgeously dressed, and
live delicately are in kings'
courts.

26 But what did you go out to

see? A prophet? Yes, I tell
you, and much more than a
prophet.

This is he of whom it is
written, 'Behold, I send my
messengers before your face,
who will prepare your way
before you.'

28" For I tell you, among those
who are born of women there
is not a greater prophet than

of God, not being baptized by
lawyers rejected the counsel
30 But the Pharisees and the
John's baptism.
having been baptized with
they declared God to be just,
the tax collectors heard this,
29 When all the people and
God is greater than he."
is least in the Kingdom of
John the Baptist, yet he who

him themselves.

31 "To what then will I liken
the people of this generation?
What are they like?

32 They are like children who
sit in the marketplace, and
call one to another, saying,
'We piped to you, and you
didn't dance. We mourned,
and you didn't weep.'

33 For John the Baptist came

360ne of the Pharisees

her children."

35Wisdom is justified by all

of tax collectors and sinners!

and a drunkard; a friend

say, 'Behold, a gluttonous man,

eating and drinking, and you

34The Son of Man has come

'He has a demon.'

drinking wine, and you say

neither eating bread nor

ointment.
brought an alabaster jar of
house, she
reclining in the Pharisee's
she knew that he was
city who was a sinner, when
37 Behold, a woman in the
the table.
Pharisee's house, and sat at
He entered into the
invited him to eat with him.

382standing behind at his feet
weeping, she began to wet
his feet with her tears, and
she wiped them with the hair
of her head, kissed his feet,
and anointed them with the
ointment.

39Now when the Pharisee
who had invited him saw it,
he said to himself, "This man,
if he were a prophet, would

have perceived who and what
kind of woman this is who
touches him, that she is a
sinner."

40 Jesus answered him,
"Simon, I have something to
tell you." He said, "Teacher,
say on."

41 "A certain lender had two
debtors. The one owed five
hundred denarii, and the

other fifty.

42 When they couldn't pay, he
forgave them both. Which of
them therefore will love him
most?"

43 Simon answered, "He, I
suppose, to whom he forgave
the most." He said to him,
"You have judged correctly."
44 Turning to the woman, he
said to Simon, "Do you see

46 You didn't anoint my head
feet.
has not ceased to kiss my
feet, since the time I came in,
47 You gave me no kiss, but
the hair of her head.
tears, and wiped them with
her wet my feet with her
no water for my feet, but she
your house, and you gave me
this woman? I entered into

with oil, but she has anointed

my feet with ointment.

47Therefore I tell you, her

sins, which are many, are

forgiven, for she loved much.

But to whom little is

forgiven, the same loves

little."

48He said to her, "Your sins

are forgiven."

49Those who sat at the table

with him began to say to
themselves, "Who is this who
even forgives sins?"
He said to the woman,
"Your faith has saved you. Go
in peace."

Luke Chapter 8

It happened soon afterwards,
that he went about through
cities and villages, preaching
and bringing the good

22anna; and many others;
Chazas, Herod's steward;
and Joanna, the wife of

out;

whom seven demons had done
was called Magdalene, from
and infirmities: Mary who
been healed of evil spirits
and certain women who had
With him were the twelve,
news of the Kingdom of God.

who served them from their
possessions.

When a great multitude
came together, and people
from every city were coming
to him, he spoke by a parable.
"The farmer went out to
sow his seed. As he sowed,
some fell along the road, and
it was trampled under foot,
and the birds of the sky

devoured it.

Another seed fell on the rock,

and as soon as it grew, it

withered away, because it had

no moisture.

Another fell amid the thorns,

and the thorns grew with it,

and choked it.

Another fell into the good

ground, and grew, and brought

forth fruit one hundred

the rest in parables; that

of the Kingdom of God, but to
given to know the mysteries

10 He said, "To you it is

mean?"

"What does this parable

9 Then his disciples asked him

hear!"

has ears to hear, let him

things, he called out, "He who

times." As he said these

saved.
they may not believe and be
word from their heart, that
comes, and takes away the
those who hear, then the devil
lives along the road are
The seed is the word of God.
Now the parable is this:
understand.'
hearing they may not
'seeing they may not see, and

13 Those on the rock are they
who, when they hear, receive
the word with joy; but these
have no root, who believe
for a while, then fall away in
time of temptation.

14 That which fell among the
thorns, these are those who
have heard, and as they go on
their way they are choked
with cares, riches, and

pleasures of life, and bring
no fruit to maturity.

That in the good ground,
these are such as in an

honest and good heart, having
heard the word, hold it tightly
and bring forth fruit with

patience.

No one, when he has lit a

lamp, covers it with a

container, or puts it under a

bed; but puts it on a stand,
that those who enter in may
see the light.

17 For nothing is hidden, that
will not be revealed; nor
anything secret, that will not
be known and come to light.

18 Be careful therefore how
you hear. For whoever has, to
him will be given; and
whoever doesn't have, from

him

will be taken away even that
which he thinks he has."

His mother and brothers
came to him, and they could
not come near him for the
crowd.

It was told him by some
saying, "Your mother and your
brothers stand outside,
desiring to see you."

21 But he answered them, "My
mother and my brothers are
these who hear the word of
God, and do it."

22 Now it happened on one of
those days, that he entered
into a boat, himself and his
disciples, and he said to
them, "Let's go over to the
other side of the lake." So
they launched out.

and they ceased, and it was
and the raging of the water,
awoke, and rebuked the wind
master, we are dying!" He
awoke him, saying, "Master,
24 They came to him, and
amounts of water.
were taking on dangerous
down on the lake, and they
asleep. A wind storm came
23 But as they sailed, he fell

which is opposite Galilee.

So they arrived at the
country of the Gadarenes,

they obey him?"

winds and the water, and

that he commands even the

another, "Who is this, then,

they marvelled, saying one to

your faith?" Being afraid

He said to them, "Where is

calm.

27 When Jesus stepped ashore,
a certain man out of the city
who had demons for a long
time met him. He wore no
clothes, and didn't live in a
house, but in the tombs.
28 When he saw Jesus, he
cried out, and fell down
before him, and with a loud
voice said, "What do I have
to do with you, Jesus, you son

bands apart, he was driven
and fetters. Breaking the
guard, and bound with chains
the man. He was kept under
seized
unclean spirit had often
out of the man. For the
the unclean spirit to come
For Jesus was commanding
you, don't torment me!"
of the Most High God? I bed

the mountain, and they
herd of many pigs feeding on
32 Now there was there a
go into the abyss.
would not command them to
31 They begged him that he
had entered into him.
"Legion," for many demons
your name?" He said,
30 Jesus asked him, "What is
by the demon into the desert.

begged him that he would
allow

them to enter into those. He
allowed them.

33The demons came out from
the man, and entered into the
pigs, and the herd rushed
down the steep bank into
the lake, and were drowned.

34When those who fed them
saw what had happened, they

them how he who had been
36 Those who saw it told
mind; and they were afraid.
feet, clothed and in his right
had gone out, sitting at Jesus'
man from whom the demons
came to Jesus, and found the
what had happened. They
37 People went out to see
and in the country.
fled, and told it in the city

possessed by demons was
healed.

37 All the people of the
surrounding country of the
Gadarenes asked him to
depart from them, for they

were very
much afraid. He entered into
the boat, and returned.

38 But the man from whom
the demons had gone out

40 It happened, when Jesus

done for him.

what great things Jesus had

throughout the whole city

his way, proclaiming

has done for you." He went

declare what great things God

39 Return to your house, and

away, saying,

with him, but Jesus sent him

bedded him that he might go

returned, that the multitude
welcomed him, for they were
all waiting for him.

Behold, there came a man
named Jairus, and he was a
ruler of the synagogue. He
fell down at Jesus' feet, and
begged him to come into his
house,

For he had an only
daughter, about twelve years

of age, and she was dying.
But as he went, the

multitudes

pressed against him.

A woman who had a flow

of blood for twelve years,

who had spent all her living

on physicians, and could not

be

healed by any,

came behind him, and

did touch me, for I perceived
46But Jesus said, "Someone
say, 'Who touched me?'"
press and jostle you, and you
said, "Master, the multitudes
Peter and those with him
me?" When all denied it,
47Jesus said, "Who touched
flow of her blood stopped.
cloak, and immediately the
touched the fringe of his

that power has gone out of
me."

47 When the woman saw that
she was not hidden, she came
trembling, and falling down
before him declared to
him in the presence of all
the people the reason why
she had touched him, and how
she was healed immediately.
48 He said to her, "Daughter,

afraid. Only believe, and she
answered him, "Don't be
50 But Jesus hearing it,
Don't trouble the Teacher."
is dead.
saying to him, "Your daughter
synagogue's house came,
from the ruler of the
49 While he still spoke, one
you well. Go in peace."
cheer up. Your faith has made

53 They were ridiculing him,
but sleeping."

"Don't weep. She isn't dead,
mourning her, but he said,

52 All were weeping and

and her mother.

James, the father of the child,
to enter in, except Peter, John,
house, he didn't allow anyone

51 When he came to the

will be healed."

knowing that she was dead.

But he put them all

outside, and taking her by

the hand, he called, saying,

"Child, arise!"

Her spirit returned, and she

rose up immediately. He

commanded that something

be given to her to eat.

Her parents were amazed,

but he commanded them to

tell no one what had been
done.

Luke Chapter 9

He called the twelve
together, and gave them
power and authority over all
demons, and to cure diseases.
He sent them forth to
preach the Kingdom of God,
and to heal the sick.
He said to them, "Take

nothing for your journey--
neither staffs, nor wallet, nor
bread, nor money; neither
have two coats apiece.
Alto whatever house you
enter, stay there, and depart
from there.
As many as don't receive
you, when you depart from
that city, shake off even the
dust from your feet for a

some that John had risen

by

perplexed, because it was said
him; and he was very

heard of all that was done by
Now Herod the tetrarch

healing everywhere.

preaching the Good News, and
throughout the villages,

They departed, and went

testimony against them."

had returned, told him what
10 The apostles, when they
sought to see him.
I hear such things?" He
but who is this, about whom
Herod said, "John I beheaded,
risen again.
one of the old prophets had
appeared, and by others that
8 and by some that Elijah had
from the dead,

12 The day began to wear

needed healing.

and he cured those who

them of the Kingdom of God,

welcomed them, and spoke to

perceiving it, followed him. He

11 But the multitudes,

called Bethesda.

to a deserted place of a city

them, and withdrew apart

things they had done. He took

than five loaves and two fish.
They said, "We have no more
give them something to eat."
13But he said to them, "You
in a deserted place."
and get food, for we are here
villages and farms, and lodges
may go into the surrounding
multitude away, that they
and said to him, "Send the
away; and the twelve came,

the two fish, and looking up
16 He took the five loaves and
them all sit down.
17 They did so, and made
fifty each."
down in groups of about
disciples," "Make them sit
thousand men. He said to his
14 For they were about five
food for all these people."
unless we should go and buy

disciples were with him, and
praying alone, that the
181t happened, as he was
pieces that were left over
twelve baskets of broken
filled. They gathered up
17They ate, and were all
before the multitude.
them to the disciples to set
and broke them, and gave
to the sky, he blessed them,

God."

answered, "The Christ of

do you say that I am?" Peter

He said to them, "But who

again."

of the old prophets is risen

'Elijah,' and others, that one

Baptizer,' but others say,

They answered, "'John the

multitudes say that I am?"

he asked them, "Who do the

to no one,
commanded them to tell this
But he warned them, and

SSaying, "The Son of Man
must suffer many things, and
be rejected by the elders,
chief priests, and scribes, and
be killed, and the third day
be raised up."

He said to all, "If anyone
desires to come after me, let

him deny himself, take up his
cross, and follow me.

24 For whoever desires to save
his life will lose it, but
whoever will lose his life for
my sake, the same will save
it.

25 For what does it profit a
man if he gains the whole
world, and loses or forfeits
his own self?

way taste of death, until they
stand here, who will in no
There are some of those who
But I tell you the truth:
Father, and of the holy angels.
his glory, and the glory of the
comes in
Man be ashamed, when he
words, of him will the Son of
ashamed of me and of my
For whoever will be

30 Behold, two men were
became white and dazzling.
altered, and his clothing
appearance of his face was
29 As he was praying, the
onto the mountain to pray.
and James, and went up
he took with him Peter, John,
days after these sayings, that
28 It happened about eight
see the Kingdom of God."

his

were fully awake, they saw
with sleep, but when they

were with him were heavy

32 Now Peter and those who

at Jerusalem.

he was about to accomplish

spoke of his departure, which

31 who appeared in glory, and

Moses and Elijah,

talking with him, who were

34 While he said these things,
he said,
for Elijah," not knowing what
and one for Moses, and one
make three tents: one for you,
good for us to be here. Let's
said to Jesus, "Master, it is
parting from him, that Peter
33 It happened, as they were
stood with him.
glory, and the two men who

silent, and told no one in
was found alone. They were
36 When the voice came, Jesus
beloved Son. Listen to him!"
cloud, saying, "This is my
35 A voice came out of the
cloud.
into the
were afraid as they entered
overshadowed them, and they
a cloud came and

child.
my son, for he is my only
Teacher, I beg you to look at
crowd called out, saying,
38Behold, a man from the
a great multitude met him.
down from the mountain, that
day when they had come
37It happened on the next
which they had seen.
those days any of the things

and perverse generation, how
Al Jesus answered, "Faithless
couldn't."
cast it out, and they
401 begged your disciples to
severely.
from him, bruising him
foams, and it hardly departs
convulses him so that he
he suddenly cries out, and it
39Behold, a spirit takes him,

43 They were all astonished at

father.

boy and gave him back to his
unclean spirit, and healed the

But Jesus rebuked the

and convulsed him violently.

the demon threw him down

42 While he was still coming,

son here."

bear with you? Bring your

long shall I be with you and

from them, that they should
this saying. It was concealed
45 But they didn't understand
hands of men."
will be delivered up into the
your ears, for the Son of Man
44 "Let these words sink into
he said to his disciples,
things which Jesus did,
all were marveling at all the
the majesty of God. But while

48 and said to them, "Whoever
his side,
a little child, and set him by
reasoning of their hearts, took
47 Jesus, perceiving the
them was the greatest.
among them about which of
46 There arose an argument
this saying.
were afraid to ask him about
not perceive it, and they

receives this little child in

my name receives me.

Whoever receives me receives

him who sent me. For

whoever is least among you

all, this one will be great."

John answered, "Master, we

saw someone casting out

demons in your name, and we

forbade him, because he

doesn't follow with us."

a village of the Samaritans,
They went, and entered into
messengers before his face.
Jerusalem, and sent
intently set his face to go to
should be taken up, he
days were near that he
It came to pass, when the
against us is for us."
forbid him, for he who is not
50 Jesus said to him, "Don't

so as to prepare
for him.

53 They didn't receive him,
because he was traveling
with his face set towards
Jerusalem.

54 When his disciples James
and John saw this, they said,
"Lord, do you want us to
command fire to come down
from the sky and destroy

them just as Elijah did?"

But he turned and rebuked

them, "You don't know of

what kind of spirit you are.

For the Son of Man didn't

come to destroy men's lives,

but to save them." They

went to another village.

As they went on the way, a

certain man said to him, "I

want to follow you wherever

60 But Jesus said to him,

"father."

me first to go and bury my

me!" But he said, "Lord, allow

59 He said to another, "Follow

place to lay his head."

but the Son of Man has no

birds of the sky have nests,

foxes have holes, and the

58 Jesus said to him, "The

you do, Lord."

"Leave the dead to bury

their own dead, but you go

and announce the Kingdom of

God."

Another also said, "I want

to follow you, Lord, but first

allow me to say good-bye to

those who are at my house."

But Jesus said to him, "No

one, having put his hand to

the plow, and looking back, is

fit for the Kingdom of God."

Luke Chapter 10

Now after these things, the Lord also appointed seventy others, and sent them two by two ahead of him into every city and place, where he was about to come. Then he said to them, "The harvest is indeed plentiful, but the laborers are few. Pray

enter, first say, 'Peace be to
into whatever house you

the way.

nor sandals. Greet no one on
carry no purse, nor wallet,

wolves.

you out as lambs among

Go your ways. Behold, I send
laborers into his harvest.

harvest, that he may send out
therefore to the Lord of the

Don't go from house to house.

wages.

laborer is worthy of his
things they give for the
eating and drinking the

Remain in that same house,
you.

but if not, it will return to
your peace will rest on him;
elf a son of peace is there,
this house.'

8 Into whatever city you
enter, and they receive you,
eat the things that are set
before you.

9 Heal the sick who are
therein, and tell them, 'The
Kingdom of God has come
near to you.'

10 But into whatever city you
enter, and they don't receive
you, go out into its streets

and say,

I'll Even the dust from your

city that clings to us, we

wipe off against you.

Nevertheless know this, that

the

Kingdom of God has come

near to you.'

ISI tell you, it will be more

tolerable in that day for

Sodom than for that city.

15 You, Cabernam, who are

in the judgment than for you.
tolerable for Tyre and Sidon

14 But it will be more

sitting in sackcloth and ashes
have repented long ago,

were done in you, they would

in Tyre and Sidon which

mighty works had been done

to you, Bethesda! For if the

13 Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe

demons are subject to us in
joy saying, "Lord, even the
17The seventy returned with
sent me."
him who
Whoever rejects me rejects
rejects you rejects me.
listens to me, and whoever
18Whoever listens to you
brought down to Hades.
exalted to heaven, will be

20 Nevertheless, don't rejoice
will in any way hurt you.
enemy. Nothing
over all the power of the
serpents and scorpions, and
authority to tread on
19 Behold, I give you
lightning from heaven.
21 Satan having fallen like
18 He said to them, "I saw
your name!"

in this, that the spirits are
subject to you, but rejoice
that your names are written
in heaven."

All that same hour Jesus
rejoiced in the Holy Spirit,
and said, "I thank you, O
Father, Lord of heaven and
earth, that you have hidden
these things from the wise
and understanding, and

Son, and he to whomsoever the
who the Father is, except the
Son is, except the Father, and
No one knows who the
delivered to me by my Father.
said, "All things have been
Turning to the disciples, he
pleasing in your sight."
Father, for so it was well-
children. Yes,
revealed them to little

200 desires to reveal
him."

33Turning to the disciples, he
said privately, "Blessed are
the eyes which see the things
that you see,

34for I tell you that many
prophets and kings desired to
see the things which you see,
and didn't see them, and to
hear the things which you

all your heart, with all your
love the Lord your God with
You shall
You read it?"
written in the law? How do
He said to him, "What is
do to inherit eternal life?"
saying, "Teacher, what shall I
stood up and tested him,
Behold, a certain lawyer
heard, and didn't hear them."

man was doing down from
30] Jesus answered, "A certain
my neighbor?"
himself, asked Jesus, "Who is
31] But he, desiring to justify
and you will live."
answered correctly. Do this,
32] He said to him, "You have
your neighbor as yourself."
and with all your mind; and
33] with all your strength,

also, when he came to the
32 In the same way a Levite
lay on the other side.
When he saw him, he passed
was going down that way.
31 By chance a certain priest
him half dead.
him, and departed, leaving
both stripped him and beat
fell among robbers, who
Jerusalem to Jericho, and he

him to an inn, and took care
own animal, and brought
and wine. He set him on his
his wounds, pouring on oil
34came to him, and bound up
was moved with compassion,
was. When he saw him, he
he traveled, came where he
33But a certain Samaritan, as
on the other side.

place, and saw him, passed by

neighbor to him who fell
do you think seemed to be a
36Now which of these three
repay you when I return.'
spend beyond that, I will
care of him. Whatever you
host, and said to him, 'Take
denarii, and gave them to the
departed, he took out two
35On the next day when he
of him.

received him into her house.
Martha
certain woman named
a certain village, and a
on their way he entered into
38It happened as they went
likewise."
said to him, "Go and do
mercy on him." Then Jesus
37He said, "He who showed
among the robbers?"

Jesus answered her,

"me."

Ask her therefore to help

sister left me to serve alone?

"Lord, don't you care that my

came up to him, and said,

with much serving, and she

40But Martha was distracted

feet, and heard his word.

Mary, who also sat at Jesus'

39She had a sister called

away from her." part, which will not be taken Mary has chosen the good ASbut one thing is needed. many things, anxious and troubled about "Martha, Martha, you are

Luke Chapter 11

place, one of his disciples finished praying in a certain It happened, that when he

daily bread.
Give us day by day our
on Earth, as it is in heaven.
come. May your will be done
kept holy. May your Kingdom
heaven, may your name be
pray say, 'Our Father in
She said to them, "When you
taught his disciples."
to pray just as John also
said to him, "Lord, teach us

lend me three loaves of bread,
midnight, and tell him, 'Friend,
you, if you go to a friend at
He said to them, "Which of
one."
but deliver us from the evil
temptation,
us. Bring us not into
everyone who is indebted to
ourselves also forgive
themselves for we

for a friend of mine has
come to me from a journey,
and I have nothing to set
before him,

And he from within will
answer and say, 'Don't bother
me. The door is now shut, and
my children are with me in
bed. I can't get up and give
it to you?'

81 tell you, although he will

10 For everyone who asks

opened to you.

Keep knocking, and it will be
seeking, and you will find.
it will be given you. Keep

9 "I tell you, keep asking, and

many as he needs.

will get up and give him as
because of his persistence, he
because he is his friend, yet
not rise and give it to him

receives. He who seeks finds.
To him who knocks it will be
opened.

11 "Which of you fathers, if
your son asks for bread, will
give him a stone? Or if he
asks for a fish, he won't give
him a snake instead of a fish,
will he?

12 Or if he asks for an egg, he
won't give him a scorpion,

Will he?

13 If you then, being evil,
know how to give good gifts
to your children, how much
more will your heavenly

Father

give the Holy Spirit to those
who ask him?"

14 He was casting out a
demon, and it was mute. It
happened, when the demon

thoughts, said to them, "Every
17 But he, knowing their
from him a sign from heaven.
16 Others, testing him, sought
demons."
Beelzebub, the prince of the
casts out demons by
15 But some of them said, "He
and the multitudes marvelled.
spoke;
had done out, the mute man

kingdom divided against
itself is brought to desolation.
A house divided against itself
falls.

1812 Satan also is divided
against himself, how will his
kingdom stand? For you say
that I cast out demons by
Beelzebub.

1813 But if I cast out demons
by Beelzebub, by whom do

22 But when someone stronger
dwelling, his goods are safe.
fully armed, guards his own
21 "When the strong man,
you.

Kingdom of God has come to
God cast out demons, then the
20 But if I by the finger of
judges.

Therefore will they be your
your children cast them out?

attacks him and overcomes
him, he takes from him his

whole armor in which he

trusted, and divides his spoils.

23" He that is not with me is

against me. He who doesn't

gather with me scatters.

24 The unclean spirit, when he

has done out of the man,

passes through dry places,

seeking rest, and finding

none,

he says, 'I will turn back to
my house from which I came
out.'

When he returns, he finds
it swept and put in order.
Then he goes, and takes
seven other spirits more evil
than himself, and they enter
in and dwell there. The last
state of that man becomes

who hear the word of God,
contrary, blessed are those

38But he said, "On the

which nursed you!"

that bore you, and the breasts
him, "Blessed is the womb
her voice, and said to

out of the multitude lifted up
these things, a certain woman

37It came to pass, as he said

worse than the first."

and keep it."

29 When the multitudes were
gathering together to him, he
began to say, "This is an evil

generation. It seeks after a
sign. No sign will be given to
it but the sign of Jonah, the
prophet.

30 For even as Jonah became

a sign to the Ninevites, so
will also the Son of Man be

Solomon is
behold, one greater than
wisdom of Solomon; and
of the earth to hear the
for she came from the ends
them:
generation, and will condemn
with the men of this
will rise up in the judgment
The Queen of the South
to this generation.

under a basket, but on a

lamp, puts it in a cellar or

33" No one, when he has lit a

lamp, is here.

and behold, one greater than

at the preaching of Jonah,

condemn it: for they repented

with this generation, and will

stand up in the judgment

32 The men of Nineveh will

here.

darkness.
light that is in you isn't
35Therefore see whether the
also is full of darkness.
when it is evil, your body
is also full of light; but
eye is good, your whole body
the eye. Therefore when your
34The lamp of the body is
may see the light.
stand, that those who come in
ni

38 When the Pharisee saw it
at the table.
with him. He went in, and sat
Pharisee asked him to dine
37 Now as he spoke, a certain
shining gives you light."
the lamp with its bright
wholly full of light, as when
no part dark, it will be
body is full of light, having
36 If therefore your whole

he marvelled that he had not
first washed himself before
dinner.

39The Lord said to him, "Now
you Pharisees cleanse the
outside of the cup and of the
platter, but your inward
part is full of extortion and
wickedness."

40You foolish ones, didn't he
who made the outside make

God. You ought to have done
of

bypass justice and the love
and every herb, but you

For you tithe mint and rue

But woe to you Pharisees!

will be clean to you.

within, and behold, all things

needy those things which are

But give for gifts to the

the inside also?

these, and not to have left
the other undone.

43 Woe to you Pharisees! For
you love the best seats in
the synagogues, and the
greetings in the marketplaces.
44 Woe to you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! For you
are like hidden graves, and
the men who walk over
them don't know it."

"Some of the lawyers
answered him, 'Teacher, in
saying this you insult us
also.'"

"He said, 'Woe to you
lawyers also! For you load
men with burdens that are
difficult to carry, and you
yourselves won't even lift
one finger to help carry
those burdens.'"

47 Woe to you! For you build
the tombs of the prophets,
and your fathers killed them.
48 So you testify and consent
to the works of your fathers.
For they killed them, and you
build their tombs.
49 Therefore also the wisdom
of God said, 'I will send to
them prophets and apostles;
and some of them they will

and the sanctuary.' Yes, I tell
perished between the altar
the blood of Zachariah, who
from the blood of Abel to
generation;
this
world, may be required of
from the foundation of the
prophets, which was shed
that the blood of all the
kill and persecute,

you, it will be required of
this generation.

52 Woe to you lawyers! For

you took away the key of

knowledge. You didn't enter in

yourself, and those who

were entering in, you

hindered."

53 As he said these things to

them, the scribes and the

Pharisees began to be

terribly angry and to draw
many

things out of him;
saying in wait for him, and
seeking to catch him in
something he might say that
they might accuse him.

Luke Chapter 12

Meanwhile, when a
multitude of many thousands
had gathered together, so

Therefore whatever you have
known.

nor hidden, that will not be
up, that will not be revealed,
But there is nothing covered
which is hypocrisy.

of the yeast of the Pharisees,
disciples first of all, "Beware
other, he began to tell his
on each

much so that they trampled

you should fear. Fear him, who
But I will warn you whom
no more that they can do.
the body and after that have
be afraid of those who kill
"I tell you, my friends, don't
proclaimed on the house-tops.
the inner rooms will be
have spoken in the ear in
heard in the light. What you
said in the darkness will be

are of more value than many
Therefore don't be afraid. You
head are all numbered.
But the very hairs of your
God.
one of them is forgotten by
for two assaria coins? Not
d'Aren't five sparrows sold
Yes, I tell you, fear him.
to cast into Gehenna.
after he has killed, has power

sparrow.

"I tell you, everyone who
confesses me before men, him
will the Son of Man also
confess before the angels of
God;

but he who denies me in
the presence of men will be
denied in the presence of the
angels of God.

10 Everyone who speaks a

word against the Son of Man
will be forgiven, but those
who blaspheme against the
Holy Spirit will not be
forgiven.

11 When they bring you
before the synagogues, the
rulers, and the authorities,
don't be anxious how or what
you
will answer, or what you will

252

12 For the Holy Spirit will
teach you in that same hour
what you must say."
13 One of the multitude said
to him, "Teacher, tell my
brother to divide the
inheritance with me."
14 But he said to him, "Man,
who made me a judge or an
arbitrator over you?"

17 He reasoned within himself,
forth abundantly.

certain rich man brought
saying, "The ground of a

16 He spoke a parable to them

which he possesses."

abundance of the things

doesn't consist of the

covetousness for a man's life

Keep yourselves from

15 He said to them, "Beware!

for many years. Take your
you have many goods laid up
I will tell my soul," soul,
grain and my goods.
and there I will store all my
barns, and build bigger ones,
I will do. I will pull down my
18He said, "This is what I
store my crops?"
because I don't have room to
say, "What will I do,
ob I live."

22He said to his disciples,

"not rich toward God."

treasure for himself, and is
21So is he who lays up

de?

prepared--whose will they

which you have

is required of you. The things
foolish one, tonight your soul

20"But God said to him, 'You

ease, eat, drink, be merry."

born, and God feeds them.

they have no warehouse or

don't sow, they don't reap,

24 Consider the ravens: they

clothing.

the body is more than

23 Life is more than food, and

body, what you will wear.

you will eat, nor yet for your

anxious for your life, what

22 Therefore I tell you, don't be

they grow. They don't toil,
Consider the lilies, how

rest?

are you anxious about the

do even the least things, why

Self then you aren't able to

his height?

anxious can add a cubit to

Which of you by being

you than birds!

How much more valuable are

faith?
clothe you, O you of little
over, how much more will he
tomorrow is cast into the
which today exists, and
clothes the grass in the field,
But if this is how God
like one of these.
his glory was not arrayed
tell you, even Solomon in all
neither do they spin; yet I

32Don't be afraid, little flock,
added to you.

and all these things will be
31But seek God's Kingdom,
that you need these things.
things, but your Father knows
world seek after all of these
30For the nations of the
neither be anxious.

eat or what you will drink;
33Don't seek what you will

destroyed.
approaches, neither moth
doesn't fail, where no thief
treasure in the heavens that
which don't grow old, a
Make for yourselves purses
and give gifts to the needy,
sell that which you have,
Kingdom.
pleasure to give you the
for it is your Father's good

37Blessed are those servants,

to him.

they may immediately open

when he comes and knocks,

from the marriage feast; that

their lord, when he returns

36Be like men watching for

and your lamps burning.

35"Let your waist be girded

there will your heart be also.

34For where your treasure is,

39 But know this, that if the
watch, and finds them so.
comes in the second or third
38 They will be blessed if he
and serve them.
them recline, and will come
will dress himself, and make
he
Most certainly I tell you, that
watching when he comes.
whom the lord will find

are you telling this parable
Al Peter said to him, "Lord,

him."

an hour that you don't expect
the Son of Man is coming in
40 Therefore be ready also for
house to be broken into.

watched, and not allowed his
was coming, he would have

known in what hour the thief
master of the house had

44 Truly I tell you, that he

so when he comes.

whom his lord will find doing
43 Blessed is that servant

the right times?

them their portion of food at
set over his household, to give
steward, whom his lord will
is the faithful and wise

42 The Lord said, "Who then
to us, or to everybody?"

will set him over all that he
has.

45But if that servant says in
his heart, 'My lord delays his
coming,' and begins to beat
the menservants and the
maidservants, and to eat and
drink, and to be drunken,
46then the lord of that
servant will come in a day
when he isn't expecting him,

48 But he who didn't know
stripes,

be beaten with many

nor do what he wanted, will

lord's will, and didn't prepare,

47 That servant, who knew his

with the unfatigable.

two, and place his portion

know, and will cut him in

doesn't

and in an hour that he

and did things worthy of
stripes, will be beaten with
few stripes. To whoever much
is

given, of him will much be
required; and to whom much
was entrusted, of him more
will be asked.

"I came to throw fire on
the earth. I wish it were
already kindled.

three against two, and two

be five in one house divided,

For from now on, there will

rather division.

earth? I tell you, no, but

come to give peace in the

Do you think that I have

accomplished!

distressed I am until it is

baptized with, and how

But I have a baptism to be

against three.
53 They will be divided, father
against son, and son against
father; mother against
daughter, and daughter
against
her mother; mother-in-law
against her daughter-in-law,
and daughter-in-law against
her mother-in-law."
54 He said to the multitudes

how to interpret the

56 You hypocrites! You know

happens.

scorching heat, and it

you say 'There will be a

55 When a south wind blows,

happens.

shower is coming, and so it

A' yes you say, 'A

rising from the west,

also, 'When you see a cloud

from him, lest perhaps he
on the way to be released
the magistrate, try diligently
with your adversary before
58For when you are doing
yourself what is right?
57Why don't you judge for
interpret this time?
you don't
the sky but how is it that
appearance of the earth and

drag you to the judge, and
the judge deliver you to the
officer, and the officer throw
you into prison.

I tell you, you will pay no
means get out of there, until
you have paid the very last
penny."

Luke Chapter 13

Now there were some
present at the same time

I tell you, no, but unless you
things?
because they suffered such
the other Galileans,
were worse sinners than all
you think that these Galileans
Jesus answered them, "Do
with their sacrifices.
had mixed
Galileans, whose blood Pilate
who told him about the

the same way." repent, you will all perish in
I tell you, no, but, unless you
who dwell in Jerusalem?
offenders than all the men
they were worse
killed them; do you think that
the tower in Silam fell, and
for those eighteen, on whom
the same way.

it waste the soil?'
none. Cut it down. Why does
on this fig tree, and found
have come looking for fruit
'Behold, these three years I
The said to the vine dresser,
and found none.
he came seeking fruit on it,
planted in his vineyard, and
certain man had a fig tree
He spoke this parable." A

who had a spirit of infirmity
11 Behold, there was a woman
Sabbath day.
the synagogue on the
10 He was teaching in one of
down."
not, after that, you can cut it
it bears fruit, fine; but if
did around it, and fertilize it.
alone this year also, until I
8 He answered, 'Lord, leave it

14 The ruler of the synagogue,
straight, and glorified God.
and immediately she stood up
13 He laid his hands on her,
your infirmity."
"Woman, you are freed from
called her, and said to her,
12 When Jesus saw her, he
way straightened herself up.
bent over, and could in no
saw she was
eighteen years,

being indignant because
Jesus had healed on the
Sabbath, said to the
multitude,

"There are six days in which
men ought to work. Therefore
come on those days and be
healed, and not on the
Sabbath day!"

15 Therefore the Lord
answered him, "You

"Sabbath day?"
from this bondage on the
eighteen long years, be freed
whom Satan had bound
being a daughter of Abraham,
I do not think this woman,
to water?
Sabbath, and lead him away
donkey from the stall on the
of you free his ox or his
hypocrites! Doesn't each one

mustard seed, which a man
soweth in the field, and it
groweth up, and becometh
a tree, and the fowls of the
air come and sit in the
branches thereof: so shall
the kingdom of God be like
unto this: for whosoever
will, let him sow seed.

What shall I compare it?
The kingdom of God is like
unto this: for whosoever
will, let him sow seed, and
let him sleep, and let his
lord arise, and send forth
his servants, and he will
sow seed, and he will come
and reap, and he will bind
the tares with bundles, and
he will burn them, and he
will gather the wheat into
the garner: so shall the
Son of Man be like unto
this: he will send forth his
angels, and they will gather
out of his kingdom all
things that offend, and
them which do iniquity, and
they will cast them into the
furnace of fire: there shall
the weeping and gnashing
of teeth be. Then shall the
Son of Man come, and he
will reward every man
according to his work.

done by him.

glorious things that were

multitude rejoiced for all the
disappointed, and all the
his adversaries were

As he said these things, all

took, and put in his own
garden. It grew, and became a
large tree, and the birds of
the sky lodged in its
branches."

So again he said, "To what
shall I compare the Kingdom
of God?

It is like yeast, which a
woman took and hid in three
measures of flour, until it

you will seek to enter in, and
narrow door, for many I tell
you strive to enter in by the
said to them,
they few who are saved?" He
330ne said to him, "Lord, are
Jerusalem.
teaching, and traveling on to
through cities and villages,
22He went on his way
was all leavened."

“Then you will begin to say
you come from.”
“I don’t know you or where
he will answer and tell you,
‘Lord, Lord, open to us!’ then
knock at the door, saying,
begin to stand outside, and to
has shut the door, and you
the house has risen up, and
When once the master of
will not be able.”

'We ate and drank in your
presence, and you taught in
our streets.'

27 He will say, 'I tell you, I
don't know where you come
from. Depart from me, all you
workers of iniquity.'

28 There will be weeping and
gnashing of teeth, when you
see Abraham, Isaac, and
all the prophets, in the

Kingdom of God, and
yourselves being thrown
outside.

29 They will come from the
east, west, north, and south,
and will sit down in the
Kingdom of God.

30 Behold, there are some who
are last who will be first,
and there are some who are
first who will be last."

310n that same day some
Pharisees came, saying to
him, "Get out of here, and go
away for Herod wants to kill
you."

32He said to them, "Go and
tell that fox, 'Behold, I cast
out demons and perform
cures today and tomorrow,
and the third day I complete
my mission.'

33Nevertheless I must go on
my way today and tomorrow
and the next day for it can't
be that a prophet perish
outside of Jerusalem.'
34'Jerusalem, Jerusalem, that
kills the prophets, and stones
those who are sent to her!
How often I wanted to
gather your children together,
like a hen gathers her own

brood under her wings, and
you refused!

Behold, your house is left

to you desolate. I tell you, you
will not see me, until you say,
'Blessed is he who comes in
the name of the Lord!'"

Luke Chapter 14

It happened, when he went
into the house of one of the
rulers of the Pharisees on a

took him, and healed him, and
But they were silent. He

on the Sabbath?"
saying, "Is it lawful to heal
the lawyers and Pharisees,
Jesus, answering, spoke to

him.
had dropsy was in front of
Behold, a certain man who
they were watching him.

Sabbath to eat bread, that

noticed how they chose the
who were invited, when he
The spoke a parable to those
regarding these things.
They couldn't answer him
a Sabbath day?"
immediately pull him out on
fell into a well, wouldn't
of you, if your son or an ox
He answered them, "Which
let him go.

Then you would begin,
'Make room for this person.'
You would come and tell you,
and he who invited both of
invited by him,
honorable than you might be
since perhaps someone more
don't sit in the best seat,
anyone to a marriage feast,
When you are invited by
best seats, and said to them,

lowest place.
With shame, to take the

10 But when you are invited,

go and sit in the lowest
place, so that when he who
invited you comes, he may

tell

you, 'Friend, move up higher.'

Then you will be honored in
the presence of all who sit at
the table with you.

For everyone who exalts
himself will be humbled, and
whoever humbles himself will
be exalted."

He also said to the one
who had invited him, "When
you make a dinner or a
supper, don't call your friends,
nor your brothers, nor your
kinsmen, nor rich neighbors,
or perhaps they might also

return the favor, and pay you
back.

13 But when you make a
feast, ask the poor, the
maimed, the lame, or the
blind;

14 and you will be blessed,
because they don't have the
resources to repay you. For
you will be repaid in the
resurrection of the

17 He sent out his servant at
people.

supper, and he invited many
certain man made a great

16 But he said to him, "A

in the Kingdom of God!"

"Blessed is he who will feast

these things, he said to him,

at the table with him heard

15 When one of those who sat

righteous."

I must go try them out.
bought five yoke of oxen, and
19"Another said, 'I have
Please have me excused.'
and I must go and see it.
to him, 'I have bought a field,
make excuses."The first said
18They all as one began to
everything is ready now.'
were invited, 'Come, for
supper time to tell those who

city and bring in the poor,

the streets and lanes of the

servant, 'Go out quickly into

being angry, said to his

Then the master of the house,

told his lord these things.

21 "That servant came, and

I can't come.'

married a wife, and therefore

20 "Another said, 'I have

Please have me excused.'

those men who were invited
to none I tell you that none of
my house may be filled.
compel them to come in, that
highways and hedges, and
servant, 'Go out into the
The lord said to the
and there is still room.'
is done as you commanded,
The servant said, 'Lord, it
maimed, blind, and lame.'

27Whoever doesn't bear his

my disciple.

his own life also, he can't be

brothers, and sisters, and

father, mother, wife, children,

and doesn't disregard his own

26"If anyone comes to me,

and said to them,

going with him. He turned

25Now great multitudes were

will taste of my supper."

own cross, and come after me,
can't be my disciple.
28 For which of you, desiring
to build a tower, doesn't first
sit down and count the cost,
to see if he has enough to
complete it?
29 Or perhaps, when he has
laid a foundation, and is not
able to finish, everyone who
sees begins to mock him,

30saying, 'This man began to
build, and wasn't able to
finish.'

310r what kind, as he goes to
encounter another kind in
war, will not sit down first
and consider whether he is
able with ten thousand to
meet him who comes against
him with twenty thousand?
320r else, while the other is

35It is fit neither for the soil
with what do you season it?
becomes flat and tasteless,
342alt is good, but if the salt
disciple.
that he has, he can't be my
you who doesn't renounce all
3320 therefore whoever of
conditions of peace.
an envoy and asks for
yet a great way off, he sends

nor for the manner pile. It is
thrown out. He who has ears
to hear, let him hear."

Luke Chapter 15

Now all the tax collectors
and sinners were coming
close to him to hear him.
The Pharisees and the
scribes murmured, saying,
"This man welcomes sinners,
and eats with them."

rejoicing.

carries it on his shoulders,
When he has found it, he

found it?

one that was lost, until he

wilderness, and go after the

leave the ninety-nine in the

lost one of them, wouldn't

had one hundred sheep, and

4"Which of you men, if you

3He told them this parable.

When he comes home, he
calls together his friends and
his neighbors, saying to them,
'Rejoice with me, for I
have found my sheep which
was lost!'
I tell you that even so there
will be more joy in heaven
over one sinner who repents,
than over ninety-nine
righteous people who need no

with me, for I have found
neighbors, saying, 'Rejoice
calls together her friends and
When she has found it, she
until she found it?
house, and seek diligently
light a lamp, sweep the
one drachma coin, wouldn't
ten drachma coins, if she lost
807 what woman, if she had
repentance.

the drachma which I had
lost.

10 Even so, I tell you, there is
joy in the presence of the
angels of God over one sinner
repenting."

11 He said, "A certain man
had two sons.
12 The younger of them said
to his father, 'Father, give me
my share of your property.'

He divided his livelihood
between them.

13 Not many days after the
younger son gathered all of
this together and traveled
into a far country. There he
wasted his property with
riotous living.

14 When he had spent all of
it, there arose a severe
famine in that country and

he began to be in need.
15 He went and joined himself
to one of the citizens of that
country and he sent him into
his fields to feed pigs.
16 He wanted to fill his belly
with the husks that the pigs
ate, but no one gave him any.
17 But when he came to
himself he said, 'How many
hired servants of my father's

have bread enough to spare,
and

I'm dying with hunger!

181 Will get up and go to my

father, and will tell him,

"Father, I have sinned against

heaven, and in your sight.

191 am no more worthy to be

called your son. Make me as

one of your hired servants."

20" He arose, and came to his

22" But the father said to his
your son."
longer worthy to be called
and in your sight. I am no
I have sinned against heaven,
The son said to him, 'Father,
on his neck, and kissed him.
compassion, and ran, and fell
and was moved with
far off, his father saw him,
father. But while he was still

begin to celebrate.
lost, and is found.' They
and is alive again. He was
saved for this, my son, was dead,
celebrate;
it, and let us eat, and
Bring the fattened calf, kill
on his feet.
a ring on his hand, and shoes
rope, and put it on him. But
servants, 'Bring out the best

call, because he has received
father has killed the fattened
brother has come, and your
27He said to him, 'Your
what was doing on.
servants to him, and asked
26He called one of the
and dancing.
the house, he heard music
the field. As he came near to
25Now his elder son was in

him back safe and healthy.

28But he was angry, and

would not go in. Therefore his

father came out, and begged

him.

29But he answered his father,

'Behold, these many years I

have served you, and I never

disobeyed a

commandment of yours, but

you never gave me a post,

that I might celebrate with
my friends.

30 But when this your son
came, who has devoured your
living with prostitutes, you
killed the fattened calf for
him.

31 "He said to him, 'Son, you
are always with me, and all
that is mine is yours.

32 But it was appropriate to

celebrate and be glad, for
this your brother was dead,
and is alive again. He was
lost, and is found."

Luke Chapter 16

He also said to his disciples,
"There was a certain rich
man who had a manager. An
accusation was made to him
that this man was wasting
his possessions.

away the management
seeing that my lord is taking
himself, 'What will I do,
3' The manager said within
manager.'
you can no longer be
management, for
accounting of your
about you? Give an
him, 'What is this that I hear
She called him, and said to

you owe to my lord?
to the first, 'How much do
lord's debtors to him, he said
?Calling each one of his
receive me into their houses.'
from management, they may
that when I am removed
I know what I will do, so
ashamed to beg.
have strength to dig. I am
position from me? I don't

8"His lord commended the
bill, and write eighty.
your

wheat. He said to him, 'Take
said, 'A hundred cors of
'How much do you owe?' He
Then he said to another,
prickly and write fifty.'
your bill, and sit down

oil. He said to him, 'Take
of He said, 'A hundred batos of

tents.
receive you into the eternal
that when you fail, they may
of unrighteous mammon, so
yourselves friends by means
I tell you, make for
than the children of the light.
their own generation, wiser
children of this world are, in
had done wisely for the
dishonest manager because he

10He who is faithful in a
very little is faithful also in
much. He who is dishonest in
a very little is also dishonest
in much.

11If therefore you have not
been faithful in the
unrighteous mammon, who
will commit to your trust the
true
riches?

12 If you have not been
faithful in that which is
another's, who will give you
that which is your own?
13 No servant can serve two
masters; for either he will
hate the one, and love the
other; or else he will hold to
one, and despise the other. You
aren't able to serve God and
mammon."

14 The Pharisees, who were
lovers of money, also heard all
these things, and they scoffed
at him.

15 He said to them, "You are
those who justify yourselves
in the sight of men, but God
knows your hearts. For that
which is exalted among men
is an abomination in the
sight of God.

18 Everyone who divorces his
in the law to fall.

for one tiny stroke of a pen
and earth to pass away, than
17 But it is easier for heaven
way into it.

and everyone is forcing his
Kingdom of God is preached,
time the Good News of the
were until John. From that
16 The law and the prophets

Parsons, was laid at his gate,
A certain peddler, named
living in luxury every day,
in purple and fine linen,
rich man, and he was clothed
19" Now there was a certain
adultery.
from a husband commits
marries one who is divorced
commits adultery. He who
wife, and marries another,

to Abraham's bosom. The rich
carried away by the angels
saw that he was
It happened that the
his sores.
licked
even the dogs came and
from the rich man's table. Yes
with the crumbs that fell
Sland desiring to be fed
full of sores,

man also died, and was
buried.

33In Hades, he lifted up his
eyes, being in torment, and
saw Abraham far off, and
Lazarus at his bosom.

34He cried and said, 'Father
Abraham, have mercy on me,
and send Lazarus, that he
may dip the tip of his finger
in

26 Besides all this, between us
you are in anguish.

now here he is comforted and
same way bad things. But

things, and Lazarus, in the

lifetime, received your good

remember that you, in your

27 But Abraham said, 'Son,

flame.'

For I am in anguish in this
water, and cool my tongue!

and you there is a great difficulty
fixed, that those who want to
pass from here to you are not
able, and that none may cross
over from there to us.
27" He said, 'I ask you
therefore, father, that you
would send him to my
father's house;
28 for I have five brothers,
that he may testify to them,

31" He said to him, 'If they
repent.'
them from the dead, they will
Abraham, but if one does to
30" He said, 'No, father
them.'
prophets. Let them listen to
'They have Moses and the
29" But Abraham said to him,
this place of torment.'
so they won't also come into

don't listen to Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded if one rises from the dead."

Luke Chapter 17

He said to the disciples, "It is impossible that no occasions of stumbling should come, but woe to him through whom they come!
It would be better for him

if a millstone were hung
around his neck, and he were
thrown into the sea, rather
than that he should cause
one of these little ones to
stumble.

Be careful. If your brother
sins against you, rebuke him.
If he repents, forgive him.
All he sins against you seven
times in the day and seven

times returns, saying, 'I
repent,' you shall forgive
him."

The apostles said to the
Lord, "Increase our faith."
The Lord said, "If you had
faith like a grain of mustard
seed, you would tell this
sycamore tree, 'Be uprooted,
and be planted in the sea,'
and it would obey you.

Afterward you shall eat and
me, while I eat and drink.
yourself properly, and serve
'Prepare my supper, clothe
and will not rather tell him,
and sit down at the table,'
the field, 'Come immediately
when he comes in from
keeping sheep, that will say,
having a servant plowing or
But who is there among you,

drink?

Does he thank that servant

because he did the things

that were commanded? I

think not.

10Even so you also, when you

have done all the things that

are commanded you, say, 'We

are unworthy servants.

"We have done our duty."

11It happened as he was on

his way to Jerusalem, that he
was passing along the
borders of Samaria and
Galilee.

As he entered into a
certain village, ten men who
were lepers met him, who
stood at a distance.
They lifted up their voices,
saying, "Jesus, Master, have
mercy on us!"

14 When he saw them, he said
to them, "Go and show
yourselves to the priests." It
happened that as they went,
they were cleansed.
15 One of them, when he saw
that he was healed, turned
back, glorifying God with a
loud voice.
16 He fell on his face at
Jesus' feet, giving him thanks;

20 Being asked by the

boy he said, "Your

faith has healed you."

19 Then he said to him, "Get

up, and go your way. Your

return to give glory to God,
18 Were there none found who
are the nine?

the ten cleansed? But where

17 Jesus answered, "Were'n't

and he was a Samaritan.

22He said to the disciples,

"within you."

Behold, the Kingdom of God is
here! or, 'Look there!' for

Neither will they say, 'Look,

observation;

doesn't come with

of God

answered them, "The Kingdom

of God would come, he

Pharisees when the Kingdom

under the sky shines to the
it flashes out of the one part
24 for as the lightning, when
them,
go away, nor follow after
here!' or 'Look there!' Don't
33 They will tell you, 'Look,
and you will not see it.
the days of the Son of Man,
you will desire to see one of
The days will come, when

other part under the sky; so
will the Son of Man be in
his day.

25 But first, he must suffer
many things and be rejected
by this generation.

26 As it happened in the days
of Noah, even so will it be
also in the days of the Son
of Man.

27 They ate, they drank, they

So but in the day that Lot

they built;

bought, they sold, they planted

they ate, they drank, they

happened in the days of Lot:

So likewise, even as it

destroyed them all.

and the flood came, and

Noah entered into the ship,

marriage, until the day that

married, they were given in

Went out from Zedon, it
rained fire and sulfur from
the sky, and destroyed them
all.

30 It will be the same way in
the day that the Son of Man
is revealed.

31 In that day, he who will be
on the housetop, and his
goods in the house, let him
not go down to take them

9W6Y

Let him who is in the field
likewise not turn back.

32Remember Lot's wife!

33Whoever seeks to save his

life loses it, but whoever

loses his life preserves it.

34I tell you, in that night

there will be two people in

one bed. The one will be

taken, and the other will be

left.

35There will be two grinding

grain together. One will be

taken, and the other will be

left."

They answered, asked him,
 "Where, Lord?" He said to
 them, "Where the body is,
 there will the vultures also
 be gathered together."

Luke Chapter 18

He also spoke a parable to
 them that they must always

man.
fear God, and didn't respect
in a certain city who didn't
saying, "There was a judge
pray and not give up

adversary!
saying, 'Defend me from my
and she often came to him,
A widow was in that city

afterward he said to himself,
He wouldn't for a while, but

"Though I neither fear God,

nor respect man,

yet because this widow

bothers me, I will defend her,

or else she will wear me out

by her continual coming."

The Lord said, "Listen to

what the uprights judge

say.

Won't God avenge his chosen

ones, who are crying out to

him day and night, and yet
he exercises patience with
them?

81 tell you that he will
avenger them quickly.
Nevertheless, when the Son of
Man comes, will he find faith
on the
earth?"

9He spoke also this parable
to certain people who were

convinced of their own
righteousness, and who
despised

all others.

10"Two men went up into

the temple to pray; one was a
Pharisee, and the other was a

tax collector.

11The Pharisee stood and

prayed to himself like this:

'God, I thank you, that I am

saying,
heaven, but beat his breast,
even lift up his eyes to
standing far away, wouldn't
13 But the tax collector,
tithes of all that I get.'
12 I fast twice a week. I give
tax collector.
adulterers, or even like this
extortioners, unrighteous,
not like the rest of men,

'God, be merciful to me, a
sinner!'

I'll tell you, this man went
down to his house justified
rather than the other; for
everyone who exalts himself
will be humbled, but he who
humbles himself will be
exalted."

15 They were also bringing
their babies to him, that he

whoever doesn't receive the
Most certainly I tell you,
such as these.
Kingdom of God belongs to
don't hinder them, for the
children to come to me, and
saying, "Allow the little
Jesus summoned them,
rebuked them.
the disciples saw it, they
might touch them. But when

20 You know the

good, except one--God.

you call me good? No one is
Jesus asked him, "Why do

life?"

shall I do to inherit eternal

saying, "Good Teacher, what

18 A certain ruler asked him,

into it."

child, he will in no way enter

Kingdom of God like a little

still lack one thing. Well all things, he said to him, "You
22 When Jesus heard these
youth up."

all these things from my

21 He said, "I have observed

and your mother."

testimony, "Honor your father
'Don't steal,' 'Don't give false

adultery,' 'Don't murder,'

commandments: 'Don't commit

riches to enter into the

hard it is for those who have

became very sad, said, "How

24] Jesus, seeing that he

for he was very rich.

things, he became very sad,

23] But when he heard these

follow me."

treasure in heaven. Come,

it to the poor. You will have

that you have, and distribute

Kingdom of God!
For it is easier for a camel
to enter in through a needle's
eye, than for a rich man to
enter into the Kingdom of
God."

Those who heard it said,
"Then who can be saved?"
But he said, "The things
which are impossible with
men are possible with God."

38Peter said, "Look, we have
left everything, and followed
you."

39He said to them, "Most
certainly I tell you, there is
no one who has left house, or
wife, or brothers, or parents,
or children, for the Kingdom
of God's sake,
40who will not receive many
times more in this time, and

in the world to come, eternal
life."

31 He took the twelve aside,
and said to them, "Behold, we
are doing up to Jerusalem,
and all the things that are
written through the prophets
concerning the Son of Man
will be completed.
32 For he will be delivered up
to the Gentiles, will be

mocked, treated shamefully

and spit on.

33 They will scourge and kill
him. On the third day he will
rise again."

34 They understood none of
these things. This saying was
hidden from them, and they
didn't understand the
things that were said.
35 It happened, as he came

rebuked him, that he should
39 Those who led the way
me!"
son of David, have mercy on
38 He cried out, "Jesus, you
Nazareth was passing by.
37 They told him that Jesus of
by he asked what this meant.
36 Hearing a multitude going
man sat by the road, begging.
near Jericho, a certain blind

42] Jesus said to him, "Receive
may see again."
do?" He said, "Lord, that I
41" What do you want me to
come near, he asked him,
brought to him. When he had
commanded him to be
40] standing still, Jesus
have mercy on me!"
the more, "You son of David,
be quiet; but he cried out all

your sight. Your faith has
healed you."

Immediately he received
his sight, and followed him,
glorifying God. All the people,
when they saw it, praised
God.

Luke Chapter 19

He entered and was passing
through Jericho.
There was a man named

When Jesus came to the

pass that way.

tree to see him, for he was to
climbed up into a sycamore

He ran on ahead, and

he was short.

because of the crowd, because
Jesus was, and couldn't

He was trying to see who

collector, and he was rich.

Zacchaeus. He was a chief tax

place, he looked up and saw
him, and said to him,
"Zacchaeus, hurry and come
down,

for today I must stay at your
house."

He hurried, came down, and
received him joyfully.
When they saw it, they all
murmured, saying, "He has
gone in to lodge with a man

son of Abraham.

house, because he also is a
salvation has come to this
Jesus said to him, "Today

four times as much."

anything of anyone, I restore

If I have wrongfully exacted

my goods I give to the poor.

the Lord, "Behold, Lord, half of

8 Zacharias stood and said to

who is a sinner."

12 He said therefore, "A
immediately.

would be revealed

that the Kingdom of God

Jerusalem, and they supposed

parable, because he was near

he went on and told a

11 As they heard these things,

which was lost."

to seek and to save that

10 For the Son of Man came

certain nobleman went into a
far country to receive for
himself a kingdom, and to
return.

13 He called ten servants of
his, and gave them ten mina
coins, and told them, 'Conduct
business until I come.'

14 But his citizens hated him,
and sent an envoy after him,
saying, 'We don't want this

business.
conducting
they had gained by
that he might know what
money to be called to him,
to whom he had given the
commanded these servants,
received the kingdom, that he
come back again, having
15" It happened when he had
man to reign over us.'

16 The first came before him,
saying, 'Lord, your mina has
made ten more minas.'
17 He said to him, 'Well done,
you good servant! Because
you were found faithful with
very little, you shall have
authority over ten cities.'
18 The second came, saying,
'Your mina, Lord, has made
five minas.'

19"20 he said to him, 'And
you are to be over five
cities.'

20 Another came, saying, 'Lord,
behold, your mind, which I
kept laid away in a
handkerchief,
21 for I feared you, because
you are an exacting man. You
take up that which you
didn't lay down, and rear

that

which you didn't sow.

"He said to him, 'Out of

your own mouth will I judge

you, you wicked servant! You

knew that I am an exacting

man, taking up that which I

didn't lay down, and reaping

that which I didn't sow.

Then why didn't you

deposit my money in the

bank, and at my coming, I
might have earned interest
on it?"

"He said to those who stood
by, 'Take the mina away from
him, and give it to him who
has the ten minas.'"

"They said to him, 'Lord, he
has ten minas!'

"For I tell you that to
everyone who has, will more

be given; but from him who
doesn't have, even that which
he

has will be taken away from
him.

27 But bring those enemies of
mine who didn't want me to
reign over them here, and kill
them before me."

28 Having said these things,
he went on ahead, going up

no man ever yet sat. Untie it,
will find a colt tied, whereon
in which, as you enter, you
the village on the other side,
saying, "Go your way into
of his disciples,
is called Olivet, he sent two
Bethany, at the mountain that
near to Bethphage and
Sai happened, when he drew
to Jerusalem.

colt?"

"Why are you nutting the

colt, its owners said to them,
33As they were nutting the

as he had told them.

away and found things just

32Those who were sent went

him: "The Lord needs it."

are you nutting it?" say to

31If anyone asks you, "Why

and bring it.

Mount of Olives, the whole
near, at the descent of the
37As he was now getting
their cloaks in the way.

36As he went, they spread
them.

the colt, and set Jesus on
They threw their cloaks on
35They brought it to Jesus.
it."

34They said, "The Lord needs

the multitude said to him,
392 Some of the Pharisees from
and glory in the highest!"
the Lord! Peace in heaven,
who comes in the name of
393 saying, "Blessed is the King
works which they had seen,
loud voice for all the mighty
rejoice and praise God with a
began to

multitude of the disciples

"Teacher, rebuke your
disciples!"

40 He answered them, "I tell
you that if these were silent,
the stones would cry out."
41 When he drew near, he saw
the city and wept over it,
42 saying, "If you, even you,
had known today the things
which belong to your peace!
But now they are hidden

because you didn't know the
in you one stone on another,
ground. They will not leave
children within you to the
And will dash you and your
you in on every side,
you, surround you, hem
throw up a barricade against
you, when your enemies will
For the days will come on
from your eyes.

priests and the scribes and
the temple, but the chief
47He was teaching daily in
made it a 'den of robbers!'
of prayer, but you have
written, 'My house is a house
48saying to them, "It is
who bought and sold in it,
and began to drive out those
49He entered into the temple,
time of your visitation."

the leading men among the
people

sought to destroy him.
48 They couldn't find what
they might do, for all the
people hung on to every
word that he said.

Luke Chapter 20

It happened on one of those
days, as he was teaching the
people in the temple and

the baptism of John, was it
Tell me:
Will ask you one question.
He answered them, "I also
giving you this authority?"
these things? Or who is
what authority do you do
They asked him, "Tell us: by
came to him with the elders.
that the priests and scribes
preaching the Good News,

They answered that they

John was a prophet."

for they are persuaded that
all the people will stone us,

But if we say 'From men,'

him?'

'Why didn't you believe

'From heaven,' he will say,

themselves, saying, "If we say

They reasoned with

from heaven, or from men?"

didn't know where it was
from.

Jesus said to them, "Neither

will I tell you by what

authority I do these things."

He began to tell the people

this parable. "A man planted

a vineyard, and rented it out

to some farmers, and went

into another country for a

long time.

10At the proper season, he
sent a servant to the farmers
to collect his share of the
fruit of the vineyard. But the
farmers beat him, and sent
him away empty.
11He sent yet another
servant, and they also beat
him, and treated him
shamefully and sent him
away empty.

12 He sent yet a third, and
they also wounded him, and
threw him out.

13 The lord of the vineyard
said, 'What shall I do? I will
send my beloved son. It may
be that seeing him, they will
respect him.'

14 But when the farmers
saw him, they reasoned
among themselves, saying,

When they heard it, they said,
"the vineyard to others."
these farmers, and will give
16 He will come and destroy
vineyard do to them?
therefore will the lord of the
vineyard, and killed him. What
17 They threw him out of the
may be ours.'

kill him, that the inheritance
'This is the heir. Come, let's

"May it never be!"

17 But he looked at them, and
said, "Then what is this that
is written, 'The stone which
the builders rejected, the
same was made the chief
cornerstone?'"

18 Everyone who falls on that
stone will be broken to
pieces, but it will crush
whomsoever it falls on to

might trap him in something
to be righteous, that they
sent out spies, who pretended
20 They watched him, and
parable against them.
they knew he had spoken this
they feared the people--for
on him that very hour, but
scribes sought to lay hands
19 The chief priests and the
dust."

he

said, so as to deliver him up
to the power and authority of
the governor.

“They asked him, ‘Teacher,

we know that you say and

teach what is right, and

aren’t partial to anyone, but

truly teach the way of God.

“Is it lawful for us to pay

taxes to Caesar, or not?”

33But he perceived their

craftiness, and said to them,

"Why do you test me?

34Show me a denarius. Whose

image and inscription are on

it?" They answered,

"Caesar's."

35He said to them, "Then

give to Caesar the things

that are Caesar's, and to God

the things that are God's."

wife, and he is childless, his
man's brother dies having a
Moses wrote to us that if a
They asked him, "Teacher,
that there is a resurrection.
came to him, those who deny
Some of the Sadducees
answer, and were silent.
people. They marvelled at his
him in his words before the
They weren't able to trap

children, and died.
likewise the seven all left no
31The third took her, and
wife, and he died childless.
30The second took her as
wife, and died childless.
29There were therefore seven
brother.
and raise up children for his
brother should take the wife,

32Afterward the woman also
died.

33Therefore in the
resurrection whose wife of
them will she be? For the
seven had her as a wife."
34Jesus said to them, "The
children of this age marry
and are given in marriage.
35But those who are

considered worthy to attain

raised, even Moses showed at
37 But that the dead are
resurrection.

God, being children of the
angels, and are children of
more, for they are like the
38 For they can't die any
nor are given in marriage.
neither marry

resurrection from the dead,
to that age and the

Well."

answered, "Teacher, you speak
392 some of the scribes
for all are alive to him."
the dead, but of the living,
38 Now he is not the God of
Jacob.
God of Isaac, and the God of
the
Lord "The God of Abraham,
the bush, when he called the

the footstool of your feet."
43until I make your enemies
right hand,

said to my Lord, "Sit at my
book of Psalms, The Lord
42David himself says in the
David's son?

they say that the Christ is
41He said to them, "Why do
him any more questions.
40They didn't dare to ask

best places at feasts;
in the synagogues, and the
marketplaces, the best seats
and love greetings in the
like to walk in long robes,
46 "Beware of the scribes, who
disciples,
people, he said to his
45 In the hearing of all the
Lord, so how is he his son?"
44 "David therefore calls him

47 who devour widows' houses,
and for a pretense make long
prayers: these will receive
greater condemnation."

Luke Chapter 21

He looked up, and saw the
rich people who were putting
their gifts into the treasury.
She saw a certain poor
widow casting in two small
penny coins.

decorated with beautiful

the temple and how it was

As some were talking about

live on."

but in all that she had to

but she, out of her poverty,

God from their abundance,

for all these but in gifts for

than all of them,

this poor widow but in more

He said, "Truly I tell you,

things are about to
What is the sign that these
when will these things be?
They asked him, "Teacher, so
thrown down."
another that will not be
left here one stone on
in which there will not be
you see, the days will come,
6" As for these things which
stones and gifts, he said,

must happen first, but the
terrified for these things
disturbances, don't be

When you hear of wars and
don't follow them.

time is at hand.' Therefore
saying, 'I am he,' and, 'The
will come in my name,

don't get led astray for many
He said, "Watch out that you
happen?"

and

"won't come immediately."

10 Then he said to them,

"Nation will rise against

nation, and kingdom against

kingdom.

11 There will be great

earthquakes, famines, and

plagues in various places.

There will be terrors and

great signs

testimony for you.

It will turn out as a

sake.

and governors for my name's

bringing you before kings

synagogues and prisons,

delivering you up to

you and will persecute you,

they will lay their hands on

But before all these things,

from heaven.

settling it therefore in your
hearts not to meditate
beforehand how to answer,
for I will give you a
mouth and wisdom which all
your adversaries will not be
able to withstand or to
contradict.
You will be handed over
even by parents, brothers,
relatives, and friends. They

Jerusalem surrounded by

20" But when you see

will win your lives.

19" By your endurance you

head will perish.

18 And not a hair of your

men for my name's sake.

17 You will be hated by all

to death.

but

will cause some of you to be

armies, then know that its
desolation is at hand.

21 Then let those who are in
Judah flee to the mountains.

Let those who are in the
midst of her depart. Let those
who are in the country not
enter therein.

22 For these are days of
vengeance, that all things
which are written may be

captives into all the nations.
of the sword, and will be led
They will fall by the edge
people.
the land, and wrath to this
distress in
For there will be great
nurse infants in those days!
pregnant and to those who
We to those who are
fulfilled.

Jerusalem will be trampled
down by the Gentiles, until
the times of the Gentiles are
fulfilled.

25 There will be signs in the
sun, moon, and stars; and on
the earth anxiety of nations,
in perplexity for the roaring
of the sea and the waves;
26 men fainting for fear, and
for expectation of the things

29He told them a parable.
"Your redemption is near."
lift up your heads, because
begin to happen, look up, and
28But when these things
with power and great glory
of Man coming in a cloud
27Then they will see the Son
heavens will be shaken.
world: for the powers of the
which are coming on the

32Most certainly I tell you,

God is near.

know that the Kingdom of

see these things happening,

31Even so you also, when you

summer is already near.

by your own selves that the

prodding, you see it and know

30When they are already

trees.

"See the fig tree, and all the

that day will come on you
and cares of this life, and
with caring, drunkenness,
hearts will be loaded down
34"20 be careful, or you
no means pass away.
away but my words will by
33Heaven and earth will pass
this generation will not pass
away until all things are
accomplished.

happen, and to stand before
will

escape all these things that
may be counted worthy to
the time, praying that you

36Therefore be watchful all
earth.

on the surface of all the
snare on all those who dwell
35For it will come like a
suddenly

Luke Chapter 22

temple to hear him.

in the morning to him in the
38All the people came early

olive.

mountain that is called

and spend the night on the

every night he would go out

teaching in the temple, and

37Every day Jesus was

the Son of Man."

twelve.
who was numbered with the
who was surnamed Iscariot,
32atan entered into Judas,
they feared the people.
might put him to death, for
scribes sought how they
The chief priests and the
Passover, drew near.
bread, which is called the
Now the feast of unleavened

The day of unleavened
multitude.
them in the absence of the
opportunity to deliver him to
He consented, and sought an
to give him money.
They were glad, and agreed
deliver him to them.
captains about how he might
with the chief priests and
He went away and talked

the city, a man carrying a
when you have entered into
10 He said to them, "Behold,
you want us to prepare?"
9 They said to him, "Where do
eat."
Passover for us, that we may
saying, "Go and prepare the
8 He sent Peter and John,
Passover must be sacrificed.
bread came, on which the

pitcher of water will meet
you.

Follow him into the house
which he enters.

I'll tell the master of the
house, 'The Teacher says to
you, "Where is the guest

room, where I may eat the
Passover with my disciples?"'
He will show you a large,
furnished upper room. Make

suffer,

Passover with you before I

earnestly desired to eat this

15He said to them, "I have

apostles.

he sat down with the twelve

14When the hour had come,

prepared the Passover.

he had told them, and they

13They went, found things as

preparations there."

16for I tell you, I will no

longer by any means eat of
it until it is fulfilled in the
Kingdom of God."

17He received a cup, and

when he had given thanks, he
said, "Take this, and share it

among yourselves,

18for I tell you, I will not

drink at all again from the
fruit of the vine, until the

blood, which is poured out for
is the new covenant in my
after supper, saying, "This cup
So likewise, he took the cup
memory of me."
given for you. Do this in
"This is my body which is
it, and gave to them, saying,
he had given thanks, he broke
19 He took bread, and when
Kingdom of God comes."

you.

“But behold, the hand of
him who betrays me is with
me on the table.

“The Son of Man indeed

goes, as it has been

determined, but woe to that
man through whom he is
betrayed!”

“They began to question
among themselves, which of

called
have authority over them, and those who
kings of the nations lord it
over them," The
considered to be greatest.
which of them was
contention among them,
24 There arose also a
this thing.
them it was who would do

midst of you as one who
at the table? But I am in the
servers? Isn't it he who sits
sits at the table, or one who
For who is greater, one who
governing, as one who serves.
younger, and one who is
you, let him become as the
one who is the greater among
But not so with you. But
'benefactors.'

thrones, judging the twelve
Kingdom. You will sit on
drink at my table in my
30 that you may eat and
on me,
even as my Father conferred
I confer on you a kingdom,
my trials.
have continued with me in
28 But you are those who
29 reversed.

brothers."

again, establish your

when once you have turned

your faith wouldn't fail. You,

32but I prayed for you, that

you as wheat,

have you, that he might sift

Simon, behold, Satan asked to

31The Lord said, "Simon,

Israel."

tribes of

33He said to him, "Lord, I am
ready to go with you both to
prison and to death!"
34He said, "I tell you, Peter,
the rooster will by no means
crow today until you deny
that you know me three
times."

35He said to them, "When I
sent you out without purse,
and wallet, and shoes, did you

lack anything?" They said,
"Nothing."

36Then he said to them, "But
now, whoever has a purse, let
him take it, and likewise a
wallet. Whoever has none, let
him sell his cloak, and buy a
sword.

37For I tell you that this
which is written must still
be fulfilled in me: 'He was

counted with transgressors.
For that which concerns me
has an end."

They said, "Lord, behold,
here are two swords." He
said to them, "That is

enough."

He came out, and went, as
his custom was, to the Mount
of Olives. His disciples also
followed him.

40 When he was at the place,
he said to them, "Pray that
you don't enter into
temptation."

41 He was withdrawn from
them about a stone's throw,
and he knelt down and
prayed,

42 saying, "Father, if you are
willing, remove this cup from
me. Nevertheless, not my will,

prayer, he came to the

45 When he rose up from his
ground.

blood falling down on the

became like great drops of

more earnestly. His sweat

44 Being in agony he prayed

strengthening him.

appeared to him,

43 An angel from heaven

but yours, be done."

disciples, and found them
sleeping because of grief,
And said to them, "Why do
you sleep? Rise and pray that
you may not enter into
temptation."

47 While he was still speaking,
behold, a multitude, and he
who was called Judas, one of
the twelve, was leading
them. He came near to Jesus

50A certain one of them

the sword?"

with

him, "Lord, shall we strike

about to happen, they said to

around him saw what was

49When those who were

of Man with a kiss?"

"Judas, do you betray the Son

48But Jesus said to him,

to kiss him.

struck the servant of the
high priest, and cut off his
right ear.
But Jesus answered, "Let
me at least do this"--and he
touched his ear, and healed
him.
Jesus said to the chief
priests, captains of the
temple, and elders, who had
come against him, "Have you

come out as against a robber,

with swords and clubs?

When I was with you in

the temple daily, you didn't

stretch out your hands

against me. But this is your

hour,

and the power of darkness."

They seized him, and led

him away, and brought him

into the high priest's house.

But Peter followed from a distance.

When they had kindled a fire in the middle of the courtyard, and sat down together, Peter sat among them.

A certain servant girl saw him as he sat in the light, and looking intently at him, said, "This man also was

affirmed, saying, "Truly this
passed, another confidently
59After about one hour
"Man, I am not!"
them!" But Peter answered,
said, "You also are one of
someone else saw him, and
58After a little while
"Woman, I don't know him."
57He denied Jesus, saying,
with him."

man also was with him, for
he is a Galilean!"

But Peter said, "Man, I

don't know what you are

talking about!" Immediately

while he was still speaking, a

rooster crowed.

The Lord turned, and looked

at Peter. Then Peter

remembered the Lord's word,

how he said to him, "Before

you?"

Who is the one who struck

and asked him, "Prophecy!

they struck him on the face

64 Having blindfolded him,

mocked him and beat him.

63 The men who held Jesus

bitterly.

62 He went out, and wept

deny me three times."

the rooster crows you will

65They spoke many other
things against him, insulting
him.

66As soon as it was day the
assembly of the elders of the
people was gathered together,
both chief priests and
scribes, and they led him
away into their council,
saying,

67"If you are the Christ, tell

said to them, "You say it,
then the Son of God?" He
to they all said, "Are you

God."

right hand of the power of
Man will be seated at the
from now on, the Son of

way answer me or let me go.

and if I ask, you will in no
I tell you, you won't believe,

us." But he said to them, "If

saying, "We found this man
They began to accuse him,

before Pilate.

rose up and brought him

The whole company of them

Luke Chapter 23

his own mouth!"

We ourselves have heard from

need any more witnesses? For

They said, "Why do we

because I am."

against this man." I find no basis for a charge priests and the multitudes." Pilate said to the chief answered him, "So you say." He the King of the Jews?" He Pilate asked him, "Are you yourself is Christ, a king." Caesar, and saying that he forbidding paying taxes to perverting the nation,

But they insisted, saying,

"He stirs up the people,

teaching throughout all Judea,

beginning from Galilee even

to this place."

But when Pilate heard

Galilee mentioned, he asked if

the man was a Galilean.

When he found out that he

was in Herod's jurisdiction,

he sent him to Herod, who

many words, but he gave no
He questioned him with
miracle done by him.
him. He hoped to see some
had heard many things about
a long time, because he
he had wanted to see him for
he was exceedingly glad, for
Now when Herod saw Jesus,
those days.
was also in Jerusalem during

12 Herod and Pilate became

back to Pilate.

him

luxurious clothing, they sent

him. Dressing him in

humiliated him and mocked

11 Herod with his soldiers

accusing him.

scribes stood, vehemently

10 The chief priests and the

answers.

friends with each other that
very day for before that they
were enemies with each
other.

Pilate called together the
chief priests and the rulers
and the people,

and said to them, "You

brought this man to me as
one that perverts the people,
and see, I have examined him

before you, and found no
basis for a charge against
this man concerning those
things of which you accuse
him.

15 Neither has Herod, for I
sent you to him, and see,
nothing worthy of death has
been done by him.
16 I will therefore chastise
him and release him."

17 Now he had to release one
prisoner to them at the least.
18 But they all cried out
together, saying, "Away with
this man! Release to us
Barabbas!"--

19 One who was thrown into
prison for a certain revolt in
the city and for murder.
20 Then Pilate spoke to them
again, wanting to release

loud voices, asking that he
33But they were urgent with
and release him."
will therefore chastise him
no capital crime in him. I
this man done? I have found
time, "Why? What evil has
22He said to them the third
"Crucify! Crucify him!"
21But they shouted, saying,
Jesus,

delivered Jesus up to their
whom they asked, but he
insurrection and murder, for
been thrown into prison for
25He released him who had
done.
they asked for should be
24Pilate decreed that what
chief priests prevailed.
voices and the voices of the
might be crucified. Their

28 But Jesus, turning to them,
and lamented him.
women who also mourned
people followed him, including
27 A great multitude of the
cross, to carry it after Jesus.
country and laid on him the
Cyrene, coming from the
they grabbed one Simon of
26 When they led him away,
will.

children.
for yourselves and for your
don't weep for me, but weep
said, "Daughters of Jerusalem,

nursed.
the breasts that never
and
the wombs that never bore,
say, 'Blessed are the barren,
coming in which they will
See! behold, the days are

30Then they will begin to

tell the mountains, 'Fall on

us!' and tell the hills, 'Cover

us.'

31For if they do these things

in the green tree, what will

be done in the dry?"

32There were also others, two

criminals, led with him to be

put to death.

33When they came to the

place that is called The Skull,
they crucified him there with
the criminals, one on the
right and the other on the
left.

34 Jesus said, "Father, forgive
them, for they don't know
what they are doing."
Dividing his garments among
them, they cast lots.
35 The people stood watching.

yourself!"
King of the Jews, save
37 and saying, "If you are the
offering him vinegar,
him, coming to him and
38 The soldiers also mocked
of God, his chosen one!"
himself, if this is the Christ
saved others. Let him save
He", saying, "He
The rulers with them also

38An inscription was also
written over him in letters of
Greek, Latin, and Hebrew:
"THIS IS THE KING OF THE
JEW."

39One of the criminals who
was hanged insulted him,
saying, "If you are the Christ,
save yourself and us!"
40But the other answered,
and rebuking him said, "Don't

43] Jesus said to him,
"into your Kingdom."
remember me when you come
42] He said to Jesus, "Lord,
has done nothing wrong."
for our deeds, but this man
we receive the due reward
41] And we indeed justly for
condemnation?
are under the same
you even fear God, seeing you

"Assuredly I tell you, today
you will be with me in
Paradise."

44It was now about the sixth
hour, and darkness came over
the whole land until the
ninth hour.

45The sun was darkened, and
the veil of the temple was
torn in two.

46Jesus, crying with a loud

voice, said, "Father, into your
hands I commit my spirit!"
Having said this, he breathed
his last.

47 When the centurion saw
what was done, he glorified
God, saying, "Certainly this
was a righteous man."

48 All the multitudes that
came together to see this,
when they saw the things

the council, a good and
Joseph, who was a member of
50 Behold, a man named
things.
at a distance, watching these
with him from Galilee, stood
the women who followed
49 All his acquaintances, and
beating their breasts.
home
that were done, returned

wrapped it in a linen cloth,
He took it down, and
and asked for Jesus' body,
This man went to Pilate,
the Kingdom of God:
for
Jews, who was also waiting
Arimathea, a city of the
their counsel and deed), from
He had not consented to
righteous man

tomb, and how his body was
followed after, and saw the
with him out of Galilee,
The women, who had come
was drawing near.
Preparation, and the Sabbath
It was the day of the
ever been laid.
one had
was cut in stone, where no
and laid him in a tomb that

tomb, bringing the spices

some others came to the

week, at early dawn, they and

But on the first day of the

Luke Chapter 24

commandment.

according to the

Sabbath they rested

spices and ointments. On the

56They returned, and prepared

laid.

bowled their faces down to
becoming terrified, they
them in dazling clothing.
behold, two men stood by
greatly perplexed about this,
it happened, while they were
find the Lord Jesus' body.
They entered in, and didn't
away from the tomb.
They found the stone rolled
which they had prepared.

rise again?"

crucified, and the third day

hands of sinful men, and be

must be delivered up into the

saying that the Son of Man

when he was still in Galilee,

Remember what he told you

He isn't here, but is risen.

among the dead?

"Why do you seek the living

the earth. They said to them,

11 These words seemed to
things to the apostles.

these

other women with them told
the mother of James. The

Magdalene, Joanna, and Mary
10 Now they were Mary

eleven, and to all the rest.
told all these things to the

9 returned from the tomb, and
8 They remembered his words,

going that very day to a
13 Behold, two of them were
happened.
wondering what had
and he departed to his home,
of linen lying by themselves,
looking in, he saw the strips
to the tomb. Stooping and
12 But Peter got up and ran
they didn't believe them.
them to be nonsense, and

them.
came near, and went with
together, that Jesus himself
talked and questioned
15 It happened, while they
things which had happened.
other about all of these
14 They talked with each
Jerusalem.
was sixty stadia from
village named Emmaus, which

things which have happened
the

Jerusalem who doesn't know
you the only stranger in

Cleopas answered him, "Are
180ne of them, named

walk, and are sad?"
you talking about as you

17He said to them, "What are
from recognizing him.
16But their eyes were kept

up to be condemned to death,
and our rulers delivered him
So and how the chief priests
people;
word before God and all the
prophet mighty in deed and
the Nazarene, who was a
"The things concerning Jesus,
things?" They said to him,
He said to them, "What
there in these days?"

his body they came saying

33 and when they didn't find
arrived early at the tomb;

company amazed us, having

32 Also, certain women of our

since these things happened.

this, it is now the third day

Israel. Yes, and besides all

was he who would redeem

31 But we were hoping that it

and crucified him.

that they had also seen a
vision of angels, who said
that he was alive.

Some of us went to the
tomb, and found it just like
the women had said, but they
didn't see him."

He said to them, "Foolish
men, and slow of heart to
believe in all that the
prophets have spoken!

going, and he acted like he
village, where they were

38 They drew near to the

concerning himself.

29 scriptures the things

explained to them in all the

from all the prophets, he

37 Beginning from Moses and

enter into his glory?"

suffer these things and to

36 Didn't the Christ have to

would go further.

So they urged him, saying,

"Stay with us, for it is

almost evening, and the day

is almost over." He went in

to stay with them.

It happened, that when he

had sat down at the table

with them, he took the bread

and gave thanks. Breaking it,

he gave to them.

"as?" he opened the scriptures to us along the way, and while within us, while he spoke to "Weren't our hearts burning 32They said one to another, he vanished out of their sight and they recognized him, and 31Their eyes were opened,

33They rose up that very hour, returned to Jerusalem,

by them in the breaking of
and how he was recognized
that happened along the way.
35 They related the things

Simon!"

indeed, and has appeared to
34 saying, "The Lord is risen
were with them,

who

gathered together, and those
and found the eleven

you troubled? Why do doubts
38He said to them, "Why are
a spirit.

supposed that they had seen
and filled with fear, and
37But they were terrified
"Peace be to you."
them, and said to them,
Jesus himself stood among
36As they said these things,
the bread.

believe for joy and wondered,
41 While they still didn't
his feet.
showed them his hands and
40 When he had said this, he
saw that I have."
have flesh and bones, as you
and see, for a spirit doesn't
that it is truly me. Touch me
39 See my hands and my feet,
arise in your hearts?

he said to them, "Do you

have anything here to eat?"

42 They gave him a piece of a

broiled fish and some

honeycomb.

43 He took them, and ate in

front of them.

44 He said to them, "This is

what I told you, while I was

still with you, that all things

which are written in the law

dead the third day
suffer and to rise from the
necessary for the Christ to
is written, and thus it was
He said to them, "Thus it
understand the Scriptures.
minds, that they might
Then he opened their
must be fulfilled."

the psalms, concerning me
of Moses, the prophets, and

Jerusalem until you are
But wait in the city of
promise of my Father on you.
Behold, I send forth the
things.
You are witnesses of these
Jerusalem.
the nations, beginning at
preached in his name to all
remission of sins should be
And that repentance and

returned to Jerusalem with

52 They worshiped him, and

carried up into heaven.

53 He withdrew from them, and was

blessed them, that he

54 It happened, while he

hands, and blessed them.

Bethany, and he lifted up his

55 He led them out as far as

with power from on high."

clothed

All things were made

beginning with God.

The same was in the

God, and the Word was God.

Word, and the Word was with

in the beginning was the

John Chapter 1

blessing God. Amen.

the temple, praising and

and were continually in

great joy

John.

from God, whose name was
There came a man, sent

hasn't overcome it.

darkness, and the darkness
The light shines in the

was the light of men.

Aln him was life, and the life

been made.

not anything made that has

through him. Without him was

10 He was in the world, and
coming into the world,
enlightens everyone who
9 The true light that
testify about the light.
was sent that he might
8 He was not the light, but
believe through him.
about the light, that all might
witness, that he might testify
The same came as a

in his
children, to those who believe
right to become God's
him, to them he gave the
But as many as received
didn't receive him.
those who were his own
He came to his own, and
recognize him.
him, and the world didn't
the world was made through

name:

13 who were born not of
blood, nor of the will of the
flesh, nor of the will of man,
but of God.

14 The Word became flesh, and
lived among us. We saw his
glory, such glory as of the
one and only Son of the
Father, full of grace and truth.
15 John testified about him.

Jesus Christ.
truth were realized through
through Moses. Grace and
law for the law was given
received grace upon grace.
from his fullness we all
before me." "
surpassed me, for he was
who comes after me has
was he of whom I said, 'He
He cried out, saying, 'This

18No one has seen God at
any time. The one and only
Son, who is in the bosom of
the Father, he has declared
him.

19This is John's testimony,
when the Jews sent priests
and Levites from Jerusalem
to ask him, "Who are you?"
20He declared, and didn't
deny, but he declared, "I am

say about yourself?"

who sent us. What do you

answer to take back to those
"Who are you? Give us an

SSThey said therefore to him,

"No."

the prophet?" He answered,

said, "I am not." "Are you

then? Are you Elijah?" He

SSThey asked him, "What

not the Christ."

33He said, "I am the voice of
one crying in the wilderness,
'Make straight the way of
the Lord,' as Isaiah the
prophet said."

34The ones who had been
sent were from the Pharisees.
35They asked him, "Why then
do you baptize, if you are not
the Christ, nor Elijah, nor the
prophet?"

where John was baptizing.

Bethany beyond the Jordan,

These things were done in

"I'm not worthy to loosen."

before me, whose sandals strap

after me, who is preferred

He is the one who comes

don't know.

you stands one whom you

baptize in water, but among

John answered them, "I"

31 I didn't know him, but for
was before me.'
is preferred before me, for he
'After me comes a man who
30 This is he of whom I said,
world!
the
who takes away the sin of
"Behold, the Lamb of God,"
coming to him, and said,
32 The next day he saw Jesus

water, he said to me, 'On
he who sent me to baptize in
331 didn't recognize him, but
him.
heaven, and it remained on
descending like a dove out of
have seen the Spirit
32 John testified, saying, 'I
revealed to Israel.'
in water: that he would be
this reason I came baptizing

whomsoever you will see the

Spirit descending, and

remaining on him, the same

is he who baptizes in the

Holy Spirit.

I have seen, and have

testified that this is the Son

of God."

35 Again, the next day John

was standing with two of his

disciples,

(which is to say being

They said to him, "Rabbi"

"What are you looking for?"

following, and said to them,

38 Jesus turned, and saw them

Jesus.

him speak, and they followed

37 The two disciples heard

the Lamb of God!"

he walked, and said, "Behold,
36 and he looked at Jesus as

Andrew, Simon Peter's brother,
John, and followed him, was
400ne of the two who heard
It was about the tenth hour
day.
they stayed with him that
where he was staying, and
and see." They came and saw
He said to them, "Come,
are you staying?"
interpreted, Teacher), "where

interpretation, Peter).

"Cephas" (which is by

John. You shall be called

"You are Simon the son of

Jesus looked at him, and said,

As He brought him to Jesus.

interpreted, Christ).

Messiah!" (which is, being

him, "We have found the

brother, Simon, and said to

All He first found his own

430n the next day he was
determined to go out into
Galilee, and he found Philip.
Jesus said to him, "Follow
me."

44Now Philip was from
Bethsaida, of the city of
Andrew and Peter.

45Philip found Nathanael, and
said to him, "We have found
him, of whom Moses in the

Israelite indeed, in whom is
about him, "Behold, an
coming to him, and said
47 Jesus saw Nathanael
to him, "Come and see."
out of Nazareth?" Philip said
"Can any good thing come
48 Nathanael said to him,
son of Joseph."

wrote: Jesus of Nazareth, the
law, and the prophets,

50 Jesus answered him,
"God! You are King of Israel!"
"Rabbi, you are the Son of
God," Nathanael answered him,
"How do you know me?"
Jesus answered him, "Before
Philip called you, when you
were under the fig tree, I
saw you."
were under the fig tree, I
Philip called you, when you
Jesus answered him, "Before
"How do you know me?"
Nathanael said to him,
no deceit!"

John Chapter 2

the Son of Man."

ascending and descending on
and the angels of God

you will see heaven opened,

certainly I tell you, hereafter

He said to him, "Most

greater things than these!"

do you believe? You will see

you underneath the fig tree,

"Because I told you, I saw

The third day there was a
marriage in Cana of Galilee.
Jesus' mother was there.
Jesus also was invited, with
his disciples, to the marriage.
When the wine ran out,
Jesus' mother said to him,
"They have no wine."
Jesus said to her, "Woman,
what does that have to do
with you and me? My hour

has not yet come."

This mother said to the servants, "Whatever he says

to you, do it."

Now there were six water
pots of stone set there after
the Jews' way of purifying,
containing two or three
metres apiece.

Jesus said to them, "Fill the
water pots with water." They

filled them up to the brim.
He said to them, "Now draw
some out, and take it to the
ruler of the feast." So they
took it.

When the ruler of the feast
tasted the water now become
wine, and didn't know where
it came from (but the
servants who had drawn the
water knew), the ruler of the

his disciples believed in him.
and revealed his glory; and
Jesus did in Cana of Galilee,
11 This beginning of his signs
I saw until now!"
good wine until now!"
is worse. You have kept the
drunk freely, then that which
and when the guests have
serves the good wine first,
10 and said to him, "Everyone
least called the bridegroom,

12 After this, he went down to
Capernaum, he, and his
mother, his brothers, and his
disciples; and they stayed
there a few days.

13 The Passover of the Jews
was at hand, and Jesus went
up to Jerusalem.

14 He found in the temple
those who sold oxen, sheep,
and doves, and the changers

things out of here! Don't
doves, he said, "Take these
16 To those who sold the
overthrew their tables.
changers' money, and
the
the oxen; and he poured out
temple, both the sheep and
and threw all out of the
17 He made a whip of cords,
of money sitting.

make my Father's house a
marketplace!"

17 His disciples remembered
that it was written, "Zel for
your house will eat me up."

18 The Jews therefore
answered him, "What sign do
you show us, seeing that you
do these things?"

19 Jesus answered them,
"Destroy this temple, and in

said this, and they believed
disciples remembered that he
raised from the dead, his
SSWhen therefore he was
of his body.
SIBut he spoke of the temple
up in three days?"
this temple! Will you raise it
took forty-six years to build
SOThe Jews therefore said, "It
three days I will raise it up."

himself to them, because he
24 But Jesus didn't trust
signs which he did.
observing his
believed in his name,
during the feast, many
Jerusalem at the Passover,
23 Now when he was in
which Jesus had said.
2 Scripture, and the word
the

The same came to him by
ruler of the Jews.

Pharisees named Nicodemus, a
Now there was a man of the

John Chapter 3

man.

himself knew what was in
concerning man; for he
for anyone to testify

Stand because he didn't need
knew everyone,

see the Kingdom of God."
one is born anew, he can't
certainly I tell you, unless
Jesus answered him, "Most
him."
you do, unless God is with
one can do these signs that
for no
are a teacher come from God,
"Rabbi, we know that you
night, and said to him,

Kingdom of God!

spirit, he can't enter into the
one is born of water and

certainly I tell you, unless

]"Jesus answered, "Most

womb, and be born?"

mother's

a second time into his

when he is old? Can he enter

"How can a man be born

And Nicodemus said to him,

going. So is everyone who is
is
it comes from and where it
sound, but don't know where
wants to, and you hear its
8The wind blows where it
you, 'You must be born anew.'
I don't marvel that I said to
born of the Spirit is spirit.
flesh is flesh. That which is
That which is born of the

which we have seen, and you
know, and testify of that
we speak that which we
Most certainly I tell you,
things?
don't understand these
you the teacher of Israel, and
Jesus answered him, "Are
"How can these things be?"
Nicodemus answered him,
born of the Spirit."

14As Moses lifted up the

Man, who is in heaven.

out of heaven, the Son of

heaven, but he who descended

13No one has ascended into

heavenly things?

will you believe if I tell you

and you don't believe, how

12If I told you earthly things

receive our witness.

don't

perish,
believers in him should not
only Son, that whoever
that he gave his one and
For God so loved the world,
have eternal life.
him should not perish, but
that whoever believes in
be lifted up,
even so must the Son of Man
serpent in the wilderness,

one and only Son of God.
believed in the name of the
already because he has not
believe has been judged
not judged. He who doesn't
18He who believes in him is
should be saved through him.
world, but that the world
into the world to judge the
17For God didn't send his Son
but have eternal life.

19 This is the judgment, that
the light has come into the
world, and men loved the
darkness rather than the
light;
for their works were evil.
20 For everyone who does evil
hates the light, and doesn't
come to the light, lest his
works would be exposed.
21 But he who does the truth

They came, and were
there was much water there.
Enon near Salim, because
John also was baptizing in
there with them, and baptized
the land of Judea. He stayed
came with his disciples into
After these things, Jesus
they have been done in God."
works may be revealed, that
comes to the light, that his

Jordan, to whom you have
was with you beyond the
said to him, "Rabbi, he who
26 They came to John, and
Jews about purification.
John's disciples with some
questioning on the part of
27 There arose therefore a
thrown into prison.
24 For John was not yet
baptized.

29He who has the bride is

him.

but, 'I have been sent before

I said, 'I am not the Christ,'

28You yourselves testify that

been given him from heaven.

receive nothing, unless it has

27John answered, "A man can

coming to him."

baptizes, and everyone is

testified, behold, the same

the Earth belongs to the
is above all. He who is from
above who comes from above
must decrease.
He must increase, but I
joy therefore is made full.
My bridegroom's voice. This, my
greatly because of the
stands and hears him, rejoices
friend of the bridegroom, who
the bridegroom; but the

Earth, and speaks of the
Earth.

He who comes from heaven is
above all.

32 What he has seen and

heard, of that he testifies; and
no one receives his witness.

33 He who has received his
witness has set his seal to

this, that God is true.

34 For he whom God has sent

God gives the Spirit without
speaks the words of God; for
measure.

The Father loves the Son,
and has given all things into
his hand.

One who believes in the
Son has eternal life, but one
who disobeys the Son won't
see life, but the wrath of God
remains on him."

John Chapter 4

Therefore when the Lord
knew that the Pharisees had
heard that Jesus was making
and baptizing more
disciples than John
(although Jesus himself
didn't baptize, but his
disciples),
He left Judea, and departed
into Galilee.

24 He needed to pass through
Samaria.

25 So he came to a city of
Samaria, called Sychar, near
the parcel of ground that
Jacob gave to his son Joseph.
6 Jacob's well was there. Jesus
therefore, being tired from his
journey, sat down by the well.
It was about the sixth hour.
7 A woman of Samaria came

to draw water. Jesus said to
her, "Give me a drink."
For his disciples had gone
away into the city to buy
food.

The Samaritan woman
therefore said to him, "How is
it that you, being a Jew, ask
for a drink from me, a
Samaritan woman?" (For Jews
have no dealings with

deep. From where then have
draw with, and the well is
"Sir, you have nothing to
11 The woman said to him,
have given you living water."
have asked him, and he would
'Give me a drink,' you would
who it is who says to you,
knew the gift of God, and
10 Jesus answered her, "If you
(2 amarians.)

But whoever drinks of the
water will thirst again,
"Everyone who drinks of this
[Jesus answered her,
"livestock?"
as did his children, and his
well, and drank of it himself,
father, [Jacob, who gave us the
[Are you greater than our
that living water?
you

water that I will give him
will never thirst again; but
the water that I will give
him

will become in him a well of
water springing up to eternal
life."

15 The woman said to him,
"Sir, give me this water, so
that I don't get thirsty

neither come all the way here

now have is not your

husbands; and he whom you

18 for you have had five

no husband,

to her, "You said well, I have

have no husband." Jesus said

17 The woman answered, "I

here."

your husband, and come

16 Jesus said to her, "Go, call

to draw."

husband. This you have said
truly."

The woman said to him,
"Sir, I perceive that you are
a prophet.

Our fathers worshiped in
this mountain, and you Jews
say that in Jerusalem is the
place where people ought to
worship."

Jesus said to her, "Woman,

worshipers will worship the
now is, when the true

33But the hour comes, and

salvation is from the Jews.

that which we know; for

you don't know. We worship

22You worship that which

will you worship the Father.

mountain, nor in Jerusalem,

when neither in this

believe me, the hour comes,

"When he has come, he will
(he who is called Christ).
know that Messiah comes,"
The woman said to him, "I
worship in spirit and truth."
who worship him must
God is spirit, and those
Father seeks such to be his
the
Father in spirit and truth, for

water pot, and went away

2820 the woman left her

speaks with her?"

looking for?" or "Why do you

no one said, "What are you

speaking with a woman; yet

They marvelled that he was

2721 At this, his disciples came.

the one who speaks to you."

2622 Jesus said to her, "I am he,

declare to us all things."

32 But he said to them, "I

"Rabbi, eat."

disciples urged him, saying,
31 In the meanwhile, the

and were coming to him.

30 They went out of the city

this be the Christ?"

me everything that I did. Can
29 "Come, see a man who told

people,

into the city and said to the

have food to eat that you
don't know about."

33The disciples therefore said
one to another, "Has anyone
brought him something to
eat?"

34Jesus said to them, "My
food is to do the will of him
who sent me, and to
accomplish his work.
35Don't you say, 'There are

37For in this the saying is

rejoice together.

sows and he who reaps may

eternal life; that both he who
wages, and gathers fruit to

38He who reaps receives

for harvest already.

the fields, that they are white
lift up your eyes, and look at

harvest?' Behold, I tell you,
yet four months until the

truth, and another
reaps.'

183 I sent you to reap that for
which you haven't labored.
Others have labored, and you
have entered into their
labor."

39 From that city many of the
Samaritans believed in him
because of the word of the
woman, who testified, "He

told me everything that I
"did."

4020 When the Samaritans
came to him, they begged him
to stay with them. He stayed
there two days.

41 Many more believed
because of his word.

42 They said to the woman,
"Now we believe, not because
of your speaking; for we have

heard for ourselves, and
know that this is indeed the
Christ, the Savior of the
world."

43 After the two days he
went out from there and
went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified
that a prophet has no honor
in his own country.

45 So when he came into

nobleman whose son was sick
There was a certain
made the water into wine.
to Cana of Galilee, where he
Jesus came therefore again
to the feast.
the feast, for they also went
to Jerusalem at
things that he did in
him, having seen all the
Galilee, the Galileans received

at Capernaum.

47 When he heard that Jesus
had come out of Judea into
Galilee, he went to him, and
knew him that he would
come down and heal his son,
for he was at the point of
death.

48 Jesus therefore said to him,
"Unless you see signs and
wonders, you will in no way

his servants met him and
51 As he was now going down,
his way.
spoke to him, and he went
believed the word that Jesus
way. Your son lives." The man
50 Jesus said to him, "Go your
child dies."
"Sir, come down before my
49 The nobleman said to him,
believe."

reported, saying "Your child
lives!"

So he inquired of them the
hour when he began to get
better. They said therefore to
him, "Yesterday at the
seventh hour, the fever left
him."

So the father knew that it
was at that hour in which
Jesus said to him, "Your son

Now in Jerusalem by the

went up to Jerusalem.

a feast of the Jews, and Jesus
After these things, there was

John Chapter 5

Galilee.

come out of Judea into

sign that Jesus did, having

54This is again the second

whole house.

lives." He believed, as did his

sheep gate, there is a pool,
which is called in Hebrew,
"Bethesda," having five
porches.

In these lay a great
multitude of those who were
sick, blind, lame, or paralyzed,
waiting for the moving of the
water;
for an angel went down at
certain times into the pool,

and stirred up the water.
Whoever stepped in first
after

the stirring of the water was
made whole of whatever
disease he had.

A certain man was there,
who had been sick for thirty-
eight years.

When Jesus saw him lying
there, and knew that he had

been sick for a long time, he
asked him, "Do you want to
be made well?"
The sick man answered him,
"Sir, I have no one to put me
into the pool when the water
is stirred up, but while I'm
coming, another steps down
before me."
Jesus said to him, "Arise,
take up your mat, and walk."

said to me, 'Take up your
who made me well, the same
He answered them, 'He
you to carry the mat.'
Sabbath. It is not lawful for
who was cured, 'It is the
1020 the Jews said to him
the Sabbath on that day.
mat and walked. Now it was
made well, and took up his
Immediately the man was

in the temple, and said to

14Afterward Jesus found him

being in the place.

Jesus had withdrawn, a crowd

didn't know who it was, for

13But he who was healed

walk'?"

'Take up your mat, and

is the man who said to you,

12Then they asked him, "Who

mat, and walk."

him, "Behold, you are made
well. Sin no more, so that
nothing worse happens to
you."

15 The man went away, and

told the Jews that it was

Jews who had made him well

16 For this cause the Jews

persecuted Jesus, and sought

to kill him, because he did

these things on the Sabbath.

19 Jesus therefore answered

with God.

Father, making himself equal
also called God his own

broke the Sabbath, but

kill him, because he not only
Jews sought all the more to

18 For this cause therefore the

so I am working, too."

"My Father is still working,

17 But Jesus answered them,

greater works than these, that
does. He will show him
all things that he himself
for the Son, and shows him
20 For the Father has affection
also does likewise.
things he does, these the Son
the Father doing. For whatever
of himself, but what he sees
you, the Son can do nothing
them, "Most certainly I tell

He who doesn't honor the Son
even as they honor the Father,
that all may honor the Son,
judgment to the Son,
one, but he has given all
For the Father judges no
life to whom he desires.
even so the Son also gives
dead and gives them life,
For as the Father raises the
you may marvel.

when the dead will hear the
the hour comes, and now is,
25 Most certainly I tell you,
passed out of death into life.
come into judgment, but has
has eternal life, and doesn't
believes him who sent me,
he who hears my word, and
24 Most certainly I tell you,
Father who sent him.
doesn't honor the

Son of God's voice; and those
who hear will live.

26 For as the Father has life
in himself, even so he gave
to the Son also to have life
in himself.

27 He also gave him authority
to execute judgment, because
he is a son of man.

28 Don't marvel at this, for
the hour comes, in which all

because I don't seek my own
judgment is righteous;
As I hear, I judge, and my
301 can of myself do nothing.
resurrection of judgment.
who have done evil, to the
resurrection of life; and those
who have done good, to the
302 and will come out; those
hear his voice,
that are in the tombs will

will,
but the will of my Father
who sent me.
31 If I testify about myself,
my witness is not valid.
32 It is another who testifies
about me. I know that the
testimony which he testifies
about me is true.
33 You have sent to John, and
he has testified to the truth.

34 But the testimony which I
receive is not from man.

However, I say these things
that you may be saved.

35 He was the burning and
shining lamp, and you were
willing to rejoice for a while
in his light.

36 But the testimony which I
have is greater than that of
John, for the works which the

38 You don't have his word

his form.

seen

his voice at any time, nor

me. You have neither heard

sent me, has testified about

37 The Father himself, who

that the Father has sent me.

that I do testify about me,

accomplish the very works

Father gave me to

living in you; because you
don't believe him whom he
sent.

39 You search the Scriptures,
because you think that in
them you have eternal life;
and these are they which
testify about me.

40 Yet you will not come to
me, that you may have life.
41 I don't receive glory from

receive glory from one

44How can you believe, who

him.

own name, you will receive

me. If another comes in his

name, and you don't receive

43I have come in my Father's

yourself.

don't have God's love in

42But I know you, that you

men.

you would believe me; for he
46For if you believed Moses,
you have set your hope
you, even Moses, on whom
There is one who accuses
accuse you to the Father.
45'Don't think that I will
only God?
the
the glory that comes from
another, and you don't seek

wrote about me.
But if you don't believe
his writings, how will you
believe my words?"

John Chapter 6

After these things Jesus
went away to the other side
of the sea of Galilee, which is
also called the Sea of
Tiberias.

A great multitude followed

multitude was coming to him,
eyes, and seeing that a great
Jesus therefore lifting up his
of the Jews, was at hand.
Now the Passover, the feast
with his disciples.
mountain, and he sat there
Jesus went up into the
who were sick.
signs which he did on those
him, because they saw his

said to Philip, "Where are we
to buy bread, that these may
eat?"

But he said to test him, for
he himself knew what he
would do.

Philip answered him, "Two
hundred denarii worth of
bread is not sufficient for
them, that everyone of them
may receive a little."

the men sat down, in number
much grass in that place. So
sit down." Now there was
10 Jesus said, "Have the people
among so many?"
two fish, but what are these
has five barley loaves and
9 "There is a boy here who
him,
Simon Peter's brother, said to
80ne of his disciples, Andrew,

said to his disciples, "Gather
12 When they were filled, he
they desired.
also of the fish as much as
were sitting down; likewise
who
and the disciples to those
distributed to the disciples,
having given thanks, he
11 Jesus took the loaves; and
about five thousand.

up the broken pieces which
are left over, that nothing be
lost."

1320 they gathered them up,
and filled twelve baskets
with broken pieces from the
five barley loaves, which
were

left over by those who had
eaten.

14 When therefore the people

16 When evening came, his

himself.

again to the mountain by

make him kind, withdrew

and take him by force, to

that they were about to come

15] Jesus therefore, perceiving

world."

prophet who comes into the

they said, "This is truly the

saw the sign which Jesus did,

disciples went down to the
262

17 and they entered into the
boat, and were going over the
sea to Capernaum. It was
now dark, and Jesus had not
come to them.

18 The sea was tossed by a
great wind blowing.
19 When therefore they had
rowed about twenty-five or

going.
the land where they were
Immediately the boat was at
to receive him into the boat.
21 They were willing therefore
I. Don't be afraid."
20 But he said to them, "It is
they were afraid.
drawing near to the boat; and
walking on the sea, and
thirty stadia, they saw Jesus

gone away alone.

boat, but his disciples had
with his disciples into the
that Jesus hadn't entered

disciples had embarked, and
except the one in which his
there,

that there was no other boat
other side of the sea saw

multitude that stood on the
Soon the next day the

23 However boats from
Tiberias came near to the
place where they ate the
bread after the Lord had
given thanks.

24 When the multitude
therefore saw that Jesus
wasn't there, nor his disciples,
they themselves got into the
boats,
and came to Capernaum.

27 Don't work for the food

the loaves, and were filled.

signs, but because you ate of

me, not because you saw

certainly I tell you, you seek

26 Jesus answered them, "Most

you come here?"

asked him, "Rabbi, when did

the other side of the sea, they

25 When they found him on

seeking Jesus.

is the work of God, that you
Jesus answered them, "This
may work the works of God?"
"What must we do, that we
88They said therefore to him,
Father has sealed him."
will give to you. For God the
Man
eternal life, which the Son of
food which remains to
which perishes, but for the

believe in him whom he has
sent."

30 They said therefore to him,
"What then do you do for a
sign, that we may see, and
believe you? What work do
you do?"

31 Our fathers ate the manna
in the wilderness. As it is
written, 'He gave them bread
out of heaven to eat.'"

Jesus therefore said to
them, "Most certainly I tell
you, it wasn't Moses who
gave you the bread out of
heaven, but my Father gives
you the true bread out of
heaven.

For the bread of God is
that which comes down out
of heaven, and gives life to
the world."

34 They said therefore to him,
"Lord, always give us this
bread."

35 Jesus said to them, "I am
the bread of life. He who
comes to me will not be
hungry, and he who believes
in me will never be thirsty.
36 But I told you that you
have seen me, and yet you
don't believe.

37 All those who the Father

gives me will come to me.

Him who comes to me I will

in no way throw out.

38 For I have come down from

heaven, not to do my own

will, but the will of him who

sent me.

39 This is the will of my

Father who sent me, that of

all he has given to me I

should lose nothing, but
should raise him up at the
last day.

40 This is the will of the one
who sent me, that everyone
who sees the Son, and
believes in him, should have
eternal life; and I will raise
him up at the last day."

41 The Jews therefore
murmured concerning him,

them, "Don't murmur among
43Therefore Jesus answered
come down out of heaven?"
How then does he say, 'I have
father and mother we know?
the son of Joseph, whose
42They said, "Isn't this Jesus,
heaven."
of
bread which came down out
because he said, 'I am the

and has learned, comes to me.
Father,
everyone who hears from the
taught by God.' Therefore
prophets, 'They will all be
It is written in the
raise him up in the last day.
me draws him, and I will
unless the Father who sent
44No one can come to me
yourself.

46 Not that anyone has seen
the Father, except he who is
from God. He has seen the
Father.

47 Most certainly I tell you, he
who believes in me has
eternal life.

48 I am the bread of life.

49 Your fathers ate the manna
in the wilderness, and they
died.

50 This is the bread which
comes down out of heaven,
that anyone may eat of it
and not die.

51 I am the living bread
which came down out of
heaven. If anyone eats of this
bread, he will live forever. Yes,
the bread which I will give
for the life of the world is
my flesh."

54He who eats my flesh and
in yourselves.
his blood, you don't have life
of the Son of Man and drink
you, unless you eat the flesh
them, "Most certainly I tell
53Jesus therefore said to
give us his flesh to eat?"
saying, "How can this man
contended with one another,
52The Jews therefore

Father; so he who feeds on
me, and I live because of the
As the living Father sent
and I in him.
drinks my blood lives in me,
He who eats my flesh and
and my blood is drink indeed.
For my flesh is food indeed,
at the last day.

life, and I will raise him up
drinks my blood has eternal

Cabernam.

synagogue, as he taught in

59He said these things in the

bread will live forever."

this

man, and died. He who eats

not as our fathers ate the

came down out of heaven--

58This is the bread which

of me.

me, he will also live because

62 Then what if you would

stumble?

them, "Does this cause you to

murmured at this, said to

himself that his disciples

61 But Jesus knowing in

it?"

saying! Who can listen to

this, said, "This is a hard

disciples, when they heard

60 Therefore many of his

who they were who didn't
knew from the beginning

who don't believe." For Jesus

But there are some of you

you are spirit, and are life.

The words that I speak to

life. The flesh profits nothing.

It is the spirit who gives

before?

ascending to where he was

see the Son of Man

Jesus said therefore to the
disciples went back, and
at this many of his
Father."
is given to him by my
one can come to me, unless it
have I said to you that no
He said, "For this cause
would betray him.
believe, and who it was who

Jesus answered them,

"God."

Christ, the Son of the living
and know that you are the

We have come to believe

eternal life.

You have the words of

"Lord, to whom would we go?

Simon Peter answered him,

"to go away, do you?"

twelve, "You don't also want

wouldn't walk in Judaea,
walking in Galilee, for he
After these things, Jesus was
John Chapter 7

him, being one of the twelve.
was he who would betray
son of Simon Iscariot, for it
Now he spoke of Judaea, the
devil?"

twelve, and one of you is a
"Didn't I choose you, the

because the Jews sought to
kill
him.

Now the feast of the Jews,
the Feast of Booths, was at
hand.

This brothers therefore said
to him, "Depart from here,
and go into Judea, that your
disciples also may see your
works which you do.

ready
but your time is always
"My time has not yet come,
Jesus therefore said to them,
believe in him.
For even his brothers didn't
to the world."
these things, reveal yourself
be known openly. If you do
secret, and himself seeks to
For no one does anything in

The world can't hate you,
but it hates me, because I
testify about it, that its
works are evil.

8 You go up to the feast. I am
not yet going up to this feast
because my time is not yet
fulfilled."

9 Having said these things to
them, he stayed in Galilee.
10 But when his brothers had

done up to the feast, then he
also went up, not publicly but
as it were in secret.

All the Jews therefore sought
him at the feast, and said,
"Where is he?"

There was much
murmuring among the
multitudes concerning him.
Some said, "He is a good
man." Others said,

13 Yet no one spoke openly of
him for fear of the Jews.
14 But when it was now the
midst of the feast, Jesus went
up into the temple and
taught.
15 The Jews therefore
marveled, saying, "How does
this man know letters, having
never been a scholar?"
16 Jesus answered them, saying,
"Not so, but he leads the
multitude astray."

himself seeks his own glory
18 He who speaks from
from myself.
God, or if I am speaking
teaching, whether it is from
will, he will know about the
17 If anyone desires to do his
mine, but his who sent me.
them, "My teaching is not
16 Jesus therefore answered
never been educated?"

but he who seeks the glory
of him who sent him is true,
and

no unrighteousness is in him.
I didn't Moses give you the
law, and yet none of you
keeps the law? Why do you
seek to kill me?"

20 The multitude answered,
"You have a demon! Who
seeks to kill you?"

Shlomo answered them, "I did
one work, and you all marvel
because of it.

Moses has given you
circumcision (not that it is
of Moses, but of the fathers),
and on the Sabbath you
circumcise a boy.

Self a boy receives
circumcision on the Sabbath,
that the law of Moses may

whom they seek to kill?
Jerusalem said, "Isn't this he
of whom I made a man
completely healthy on the
 Sabbath?
"Don't judge according to
appearance, but judge
righteous judgment."
Therefore some of them of
whom they seek to kill?
Jerusalem said, "Isn't this he
completely healthy on the
 Sabbath?
"Don't judge according to
appearance, but judge
righteous judgment."
Therefore some of them of
whom they seek to kill?

comes

one will know where he

when the Christ comes, no

this man comes from, but

27 However we know where

the Christ?

truly

indeed know that this is

Can it be that the rulers

and they say nothing to him.

26 Behold, he speaks openly,

30 They sought therefore to

from him, and he sent me."

29 I know him, because I am

whom you don't know.

he who sent me is true,

have not come of myself, but

and know where I am from. I

saying, "You both know me,

the temple, teaching and

28 Jesus therefore cried out in

from."

multitude murmuring these
32The Pharisees heard the
done, will he?"
those which this man has
won't do more signs than
"When the Christ comes, he
believed in him. They said,
31But of the multitude, many
hour had not yet come.
hand on him, because his
take him; but no one laid a

things concerning him, and
the chief priests and the
Pharisees sent officers to
arrest him.

33 Then Jesus said, "I will be
with you a little while longer,
then I go to him who sent
me.

34 You will seek me, and
won't find me; and where I
am, you can't come."

am, you can't come?"
won't find me; and where I
said, 'You will seek me, and
36 What is this word that he
and teach the Greeks?
Dispersion among the Greeks,
the
won't find him? Will he go to
will this man do that we
among themselves," Where
37 The Jews therefore said

29But he said this about the
spirit, which those believing
in him will flow rivers
of living water."
30He who believes in me, as
come to me and drink!
anyone is thirsty, let him
Jesus stood and cried out, "If
greatest day of the feast,
31Now on the last and

in him were to receive. For
the Holy Spirit was not yet
given, because Jesus wasn't
yet glorified.

Many of the multitude
therefore, when they heard
these words, said, "This is
truly the prophet."

Others said, "This is the
Christ." But some said, "What
does the Christ come out of

Galilee?

42Hasn't the Scripture said
that the Christ comes of the
seed of David, and from
Bethlehem, the village where
David was?"

43So there arose a division
in the multitude because of
him.

44Some of them would have
arrested him, but no one laid

answered them, "You aren't
47The Pharisees therefore

man!"

man ever spoke like this

46The officers answered, "No

him?"

them, "Why didn't you bring
Pharisees, and they said to

to the chief priests and

45The officers therefore came

hands on him.

51 "Does our law judge a man,
them) said to them,
to him by night, being one of
50 Nicodemus (he who came
accused."
doesn't know the law is
49 But this multitude that
Pharisees?
believed in him, or of the
48 Have any of the rulers
also led astray are you?

But Jesus went to the

John Chapter 8

house,

Everyone went to his own

room out of Galilee."

and see that no prophet has

you also from Galilee? Search,

They answered him, "Are

he does?"

personally and knows what

unless it first hears from him

Mount of Olives.

Now very early in the

morning, he came again into

the temple, and all the people

came to him. He sat down,

and

taught them.

The scribes and the

Pharisees brought a woman

taken in adultery. Having set

her in the midst,

They told him, "Teacher, we
found this woman in adultery
in the very act.

Now in our law, Moses
commanded us to stone such.
What then do you say about
her?"

They said this testing him,
that they might have
something to accuse him of.
But Jesus stooped down, and

wrote
on the ground with his finger
But when they continued
asking him, he looked up and
said to them, "He who is
without sin among you, let
him
throw the first stone at her."
Again he stooped down, and
with his finger wrote on the
ground.

your accusers? Did no one
and said, "Woman, where are
10 Jesus, standing up, saw her
where she was, in the middle.
left alone with the woman
even to the last. Jesus was
oldest,
one, beginning from the
conscience, went out one by
being convicted by their
9 They when they heard it,

condemn you?"

She said, "No one, Lord."

Jesus said, "Neither do I

condemn you. Go your way.

From now on, sin no more."

Again, therefore, Jesus spoke

to them, saying, "I am the

light of the world. He who

follows me will not walk in

the darkness, but will have

the light of life."

13The Pharisees therefore

said to him, "You testify

about yourself. Your testimony

is not valid."

14Jesus answered them, "Even

if I testify about myself, my

testimony is true, for I know

where I came from, and

where I am going; but you

don't know where I came

from, or where I am going.

about myself, and the Father
181 am one who testifies
two people is valid.
law that the testimony of
171t's also written in your
Father who sent me.
not alone, but I am with the
judgment is true, for I am
16Even if I do judge, my
flesh. I judge no one.
15You judge according to the

who sent me testifies about
me."

19 They said therefore to him,
"Where is your Father?" Jesus
answered, "You know neither
me, nor my Father. If you
knew me, you would know
my Father also."

20 Jesus spoke these words in
the treasury, as he taught in
the temple. Yet no one

arrested him, because his
hour

had not yet come.

Jesus said therefore again

to them, "I am doing away

and you will seek me, and

you will die in your sins.

Where I go, you can't come."

The Jews therefore said,

"Will he kill himself, that he

says, 'Where I am doing, you

"Who are you?" Jesus said to
25 They said therefore to him,
he, you will die in your sins."
unless you believe that I am
you will die in your sins; for
24 I said therefore to you that
am not of this world.
above. You are of this world. I
from beneath. I am from
23 He said to them, "You are
can't come?"

“They didn’t understand

I say to the world.”

which I heard from him, these things

who sent me is true; and the

concerning you. However he

speak and to judge

I have many things to

beginning.

saying to you from the

them, “Just what I have been

that he spoke to them about
the Father.

Jesus therefore said to
them, "When you have lifted
up the Son of Man, then you
will know that I am he, and
I do nothing of myself, but
as my Father taught me, I say
these things.

He who sent me is with
me. The Father hasn't left me

alone, for I always do the
things that are pleasing to
him."

30As he spoke these things,
many believed in him.

31Jesus therefore said to
those Jews who had believed
in him, "If you remain in my
word, then you are truly my
disciples.

32You will know the truth,

and the truth will make you
free."

33 They answered him, "We
are Abraham's seed, and have
never been in bondage to
anyone. How do you say, 'You
will be made free?'"

34 Jesus answered them, "Most
certainly I tell you, everyone
who commits sin is the
bondservant of sin.

35A bondservant doesn't live
in the house forever. A son
remains forever.
36I therefore the Son makes
you free, you will be free
indeed.
37I know that you are
Abraham's seed, yet you seek
to kill me, because my word
finds no place in you.
38I say the things which I

have seen with my Father;
and you also do the things
which you have seen with
your

Father."

39 They answered him, "Our
father is Abraham." Jesus
said to them, "If you were
Abraham's children, you
would do the works of
Abraham.

40 But now you seek to kill
me, a man who has told you
the truth, which I heard from
God. Abraham didn't do this.
41 You do the works of your
father." They said to him,
"We were not born of sexual
immorality. We have one
Father, God."
42 Therefore Jesus said to
them, "If God were your

a murderer from the
desires of your father. He was
devil, and you want to do the
44 You are of your father, the
can't hear my word.
my speech? Because you
43 Why don't you understand
of myself, but he sent me.
from God. For I haven't come
I came out and have come
father, you would love me, for

beginning, and doesn't stand
in the truth, because there is
no truth in him. When he
speaks a lie, he speaks on his
own; for he is a liar, and its
father.

45 But because I tell the
truth, you don't believe me.
46 Which of you convicts me
of sin? If I tell the truth,
why do you not believe me?

47 He who is of God hears the
words of God. For this cause
you don't hear, because you
are not of God."

48 Then the Jews answered
him, "Don't we say well that
you are a Samaritan, and
have a demon?"

49 Jesus answered, "I don't
have a demon, but I honor
my Father, and you dishonor

the prophets; and you
a demon. Abraham died, and
"Now we know that you have
52 Then the Jews said to him,
will never see death."
a person keeps my word, he
51 Most certainly, I tell you, if
and judges.
glory. There is one who seeks
50 But I don't seek my own
me.

say, 'If a man keeps my word,
he will never taste of death.'
Are you greater than our
father, Abraham, who died?
The prophets died. Who do
you make yourself out to
be?"

Jesus answered, "If I
glorify myself, my glory is
nothing. It is my Father who
glorifies me, of whom you say

him, "You are not yet fifty
The Jews therefore said to
saw it, and was glad."
He rejoiced to see my day. He
Your father Abraham
him, and keep his word.
like you, a liar. But I know
don't know him, I would be
but I know him. If I said, 'I
You have not known him,
that he is our God.

done

out of the temple, having

Jesus was hidden, and went

stones to throw at him, but

Therefore they took up

I AM."

Abraham came into existence,

certainly I tell you, before

58] Jesus said to them, "Most

Abraham?"

years old, and have you seen

through the midst of them,
and so passed by.

John Chapter 9

As he passed by, he saw a
man blind from birth.
This disciple asked him,
"Rabbi, who sinned, this man
or his parents, that he was
born blind?"

Jesus answered, "Neither did
this man sin, nor his parents;

mud with the saliva, anointed
spat on the ground, made
When he had said this, he
am the light of the world."
While I am in the world, I
when no one can work.
day. The night is coming,
him who sent me, while it is
I must work the works of
might be revealed in him.
but, that the works of God

the blind man's eyes with
the

and,

And said to him, "Go wash
in the pool of Siloam" (which

means "Sent"). So he went
away washed, and came back
seeing.

8 The neighbors therefore, and
those who saw that he was
blind before, said, "Isn't this

anointed my eyes, and said to
called Jesus made mud,
He answered, "A man
opened?"
him, "How were your eyes
10 They therefore were asking
"I am he."
"He looks like him." He said,
he. "Still others were saying,
90 others were saying, "It is
he who sat and begged?"

Jesus made the mud and

It was a Sabbath when

been blind to the Pharisees.

13 They brought him who had

don't know."

"Where is he?" He said, "I

12 Then they asked him,

washed, and I received sight."

wash. 20 I went away and

and

me, 'Go to the pool of Siloam,

Others said, "How can a man
doesn't keep the Sabbath."
not from God, because he
Pharisees said, "This man is
some therefore of the
eyes, I washed, and I see."
to them," He put mud on my
he received his sight. He said
Pharisees also asked him how
Again therefore the
opened his eyes.

who is a sinner do such
signs?" There was division
among them.

17 Therefore they asked the
blind man again, "What do
you say about him, because
he opened your eyes?" He
said,

"He is a prophet."
18 The Jews therefore did not
believe concerning him, that

son, and that he was born
"We know that this is our
20 His parents answered them,
he now see?"

born blind? How then does
your son, who you say was
19 and asked them, "Is this
who had received his sight,
called the parents of him
received his sight, until they
he had been blind, and had

man

already agreed that if any

the Jews; for the Jews had

things because they feared

His parents said these

Speak for himself."

of age. Ask him. He will

his eyes, we don't know. He is

don't know; or who opened

But how he now sees, we

blind;

25 He therefore answered, "I
man is a sinner."
to God. We know that this
and said to him, "Give glory
who was blind a second time,
24 So they called the man
"He is of age. Ask him."
23 Therefore his parents said,
synagogue.

he would be put out of the
would confess him as Christ,

don't know if he is a sinner.
One thing I do know: that
though I was blind, now I
see."

So they said to him again,
"What did he do to you? How
did he open your eyes?"

So he answered them, "I told
you already, and you didn't
listen. Why do you want to
hear it again? You don't also

"How amazing! You don't
30The man answered them,
where he comes from."
this man, we don't know
spoken to Moses. But as for
29We know that God has
are disciples of Moses.
"You are his disciple, but we
38They insulted him and said,
do you?"
want to become his disciples,

someone born blind.
anyone opened the eyes of
has never been heard of that
32 Since the world began it
listens to him.
God, and does his will, he
anyone is a worshipper of
listen to sinners, but if
31 We know that God doesn't
yet he opened my eyes.
know where he comes from,

36He answered, "Who is he,
in the Son of God?"
him, he said, "Do you believe
thrown him out, and finding
35Jesus heard that they had
threw him out.
and do you teach us?" They
were altogether born in sins,
34They answered him, "You
God, he could do nothing."
33If this man were not from

Lord, that I may believe in
him?"

Jesus said to him, "You
have both seen him, and it is
he who speaks with you."
He said, "Lord, I believe!"

and he worshiped him.

Jesus said, "I came into
this world for judgment, that
those who don't see may see;
and that those who see may

John Chapter 10

remains.

see'. Therefore your sin

no sin; but now you say, 'We

were blind, you would have

Al Jesus said to them, "If you

we also blind?"

things, and said to him, "Are

were with him heard these

40 Those of the Pharisees who

become blind."

listen to his voice. He calls
gate for him, and the sheep
The gatekeeper opens the

the sheep.
the door is the shepherd of
But one who enters in by
same is a thief and a robber.
climbs up some other way, the
door into the sheep fold, but
one who doesn't enter by the
I"Most certainly I tell you,

Jesus spoke this parable to
know the voice of strangers."
flee from him; for they don't
follow a stranger, but will
They will by no means
him, for they know his voice.
them, and the sheep follow
own sheep, he goes before
Whenever he brings out his
leads them out.
his own sheep by name, and

them, but they didn't
understand what he was
telling them.

Jesus therefore said to them
again, "Most certainly I tell
you, I am the sheep's door.
All who came before me are
thieves and robbers, but the
sheep didn't listen to them.
I am the door. If anyone
enters in by me, he will be

and not a shepherd, who
12 He who is a hired hand,
his life for the sheep.
The good shepherd lays down
11 I am the good shepherd.
may have it abundantly.
that they may have life, and
steal, kill, and destroy. I came
10 The thief only comes to
out, and will find pasture.
saved, and will go in and go

doesn't own the sheep, sees
the wolf coming, leaves the
sheep,

and flees. The wolf snatches
the sheep, and scatters them.

13 The hired hand flees
because he is a hired hand,
and doesn't care for the
sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd. I
know my own, and I'm known

shepherd.

become one flock with one

will hear my voice. They will
bring them also, and they

are not of this fold. I must

let have other sheep, which

sheep.

lay down my life for the

me, and I know the Father. I

Heaven as the Father knows

by my own;

"Father. I received this commandment from my Father. I received this
take
down, and I have power to
myself. I have power to lay it
me, but I lay it down by
18 No one takes it away from
life, that I may take it again.
me, because I lay down my
17 Therefore the Father loves

of the blind, is it?"

for a demon to open the eyes
by a demon. It isn't possible
the sayings of one possessed
Slotters said, "These are not
Why do you listen to him?"

has a demon, and is insane!

SOMany of them said, "He
because of these words.
again among the Jews
Therefore a division arose

22 It was the Feast of the
Dedication at Jerusalem.

23 It was winter, and Jesus
was walking in the temple, in
Solomon's porch.

24 The Jews therefore came
around him and said to him,
"How long will you hold us
in suspense? If you are the
Christ, tell us plainly."

25 Jesus answered them, "I

I give eternal life to them.
I follow me.
and I know them, and they
My sheep hear my voice,
as I told you.
because you are not of my
But you don't believe,
testify about me.
in my Father's name, these
believe. The works that I do
told you, and you don't

32] Jesus answered them, "I
stones again to stone him.
31] Therefore Jews took up
30] and the Father are one."
them out of my Father's hand.
all. No one is able to snatch
them to me, is greater than
39] My Father, who has given
of my hand.
no one will snatch them out
They will never perish, and

have shown you many good
works from my Father. For
which of those works do you
stone me?"

33 The Jews answered him,

"We don't stone you for a

good work, but for blasphemy:

because you, being a man,

make yourself God."

34 Jesus answered them, "Isn't

it written in your law, 'I said,

Son of God?

am the

blasphemer,' because I said, 'I

into the world,' You

the Father sanctified and sent

36do you say of him whom

broken),

(and the Scripture can't be

whom the word of God came

35If he called them gods, to

you are gods?'

him, and he went out of their
39They sought again to seize
Father."
is in me, and I in the
Father
know and believe that the
the works; that you may
you don't believe me, believe
38But if I do them, though
my Father, don't believe me.
37If I don't do the works of

hand.

40 He went away again

beyond the Jordan into the

place where John was

baptizing at first, and there

he stayed.

41 Many came to him. They

said, "John indeed did no sign

but everything that John said

about this man is true."

42 Many believed in him

there.

John Chapter 11

Now a certain man was sick, Lazarus from Bethany of the village of Mary and her sister, Martha.

It was that Mary who had anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother, Lazarus, was sick.

her sister, and Lazarus.
Now Jesus loved Martha, and
glorified by it."
God, that God's Son may be
death, but for the glory of
said, "This sickness is not to
But when Jesus heard it, he
affection is sick."
for whom you have great
him, saying, "Lord, behold, he
The sisters therefore sent to

When therefore he heard
that he was sick, he stayed
two days in the place where
he was.

Then after this he said to
the disciples, "Let's go into
Judaea again."

The disciples told him,
"Rabbi, the Jews were just
trying to stone you, and are
you going there again?"

Jesus answered, "Aren't

there twelve hours of

daylight? If a man walks in

the day, he doesn't stumble,

because he sees the light of

this world.

10 But if a man walks in the

night, he stumbles, because

the light isn't in him."

11 He said these things, and

after that, he said to them,

in sleep.
that he spoke of taking rest
his death, but they thought
13 Now Jesus had spoken of
he will recover."
"Lord, if he has fallen asleep,
12 The disciples therefore said,
of sleep."
so that I may awake him out
fallen asleep, but I am doing
"Our friend, Lazarus, has

1720 When Jesus came, he

that we may die with him."

fellow disciples, "Let's go also,

called Didymus, said to his

16 Thomas therefore, who is

let's go to him."

you may believe. Nevertheless,

that I was not there, so that

151 I am glad for your sakes

plainly then, "Lazarus is dead.

1420 Jesus said to them

that Jesus was coming, she
20 Then when Martha heard
them concerning their brother,
Martha and Mary to console
joined the women around
19 Many of the Jews had
staid a way.
Jerusalem, about fifteen
18 Now Bethany was near
the tomb four days already.
found that he had been in

brother will rise again."
Jesus said to her, "Your
will give you."
Whatever you ask of God, God
will give you. I know that,
wouldn't have died.
have been here, my brother
Jesus, "Lord, if you would
Therefore Martha said to
stayed in the house.
went and met him, but Mary

24 Martha said to him, "I

know that he will rise again

in the resurrection at the

last day."

25 Jesus said to her, "I am the

resurrection and the life. He

who believes in me will still

live, even if he dies.

26 Whoever lives and believes

in me will never die. Do you

believe this?"

29 When she heard this, she

calling you."

"The Teacher is here, and is
her sister, secretly saying,

went away and called Mary,

28 When she had said this, she

world."

he who comes into the

you are the Christ, God's Son,

I have come to believe that

27 She said to him, "Yes, Lord.

arose quickly and went to
him.

30 Now Jesus had not yet
come into the village, but
was in the place where
Martha met him.

31 Then the Jews who were
with her in the house, and
were consoling her, when they
saw Mary, that she rose up
quickly and went out,

followed her, saying, "She is
going to the tomb to weep
there."

32Therefore when Mary came
to where Jesus was, and saw
him, she fell down at his feet,
saying to him, "Lord, if you
would have been here, my
brother wouldn't have died."
33When Jesus therefore saw
her weeping, and the Jews

372 Some of them said,

had for him!"

"See how much affection he

38 The Jews therefore said,

39 Jesus wept.

"Lord, come and see."

40 They told him,

41 and said, "Where have you

was troubled,

42 he groaned in the spirit, and

43 weeping who came with her,

"Couldn't this man, who
opened the eyes of him who
was blind, have also kept this
man

from dying?"

Jesus therefore, again
proclaiming in himself, came to
the tomb. Now it was a cave,
and a stone lay against it.
Jesus said, "Take away the
stone." Martha, the sister of

him who was dead, said to
him, "Lord, by this time there
is a stench, for he has been
dead four days."

40 Jesus said to her, "Didn't I
tell you that if you believed,
you would see God's glory?"

41 So they took away the
stone from the place where
the dead man was lying.
Jesus lifted up his eyes, and

said,

"Father, I thank you that you

listened to me.

42 I know that you always

listen to me, but because of

the multitude that stands

around I said this, that they

may

believe that you sent me."

43 When he had said this, he

cried with a loud voice,

him.
what Jesus did, believed in
who came to Mary and saw
45 Therefore many of the Jews
"Free him, and let him go."
cloth. Jesus said to them,
wrapped around with a
wrapped around, and his face was
bound hand and foot with
44 He who was dead came out
"Lazarus, come out!"

46 But some of them went
away to the Pharisees, and
told them the things which
Jesus had done.

47 The chief priests therefore
and the Pharisees gathered a
council, and said, "What are
we doing? For this man does
many signs."

48 If we leave him alone like
this, everyone will believe in

people, and that the whole
one man should die for the
is advantageous for us that
50 nor do you consider that it
know nothing at all,
that year, said to them, "You
Caiaphas, being high priest
49 But a certain one of them,
place and our nation."
come and take away both our
him, and the Romans will

nation not perish."

Now he didn't say this of himself, but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus would die for the nation,

and not for the nation only but that he might also gather together into one the children of God who are scattered abroad.

55 Now the Passover of the

his disciples.

Ephraim. He stayed there with
wilderness, to a city called

the country near the

but departed from there into
more openly among the Jews,
54 Jesus therefore walked no

might put him to death.

they took counsel that they

5320 from that day forward

"all?"

isn't coming to the feast at

"What do you think--that he

as they stood in the temple,

and spoke one with another,

Then they sought for Jesus

purify themselves.

to

Jerusalem before the Passover,

up from the country to

Jews was at hand. Many went

Now the chief priests and the Pharisees had commanded that if anyone knew where he was, he should report it, that they might seize him.

John Chapter 12

Then six days before the Passover, Jesus came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, who had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

So they made him a supper
there. Martha served, but
Lazarus was one of those
who sat at the table with
him.

Mary therefore took a pound
of ointment of pure nard,
very precious, and anointed
the feet of Jesus, and wiped
his feet with her hair. The
house was filled with the

and having the money box,
but because he was a thief,
because he cared for the poor,
Now he said this, not
and given to the poor?"
sold for three hundred denarii
?"Why wasn't this ointment
would betray him, said,
son, one of his disciples, who
Then Judas Iscariot, Simon's
fragrance of the ointment.

used

to steal what was put into it.
"But Jesus said, 'Leave her
alone. She has kept this for
the day of my burial.

For you always have the
poor with you, but you don't
always have me."

A large crowd therefore of
the Jews learned that he was
there, and they came, not for

Jesus' sake only but that
they might see Lazarus also,
whom he had raised from the
dead.

10 But the chief priests
conspired to put Lazarus to
death also,
11 because on account of him
many of the Jews went away
and believed in Jesus.
12 On the next day a great

14] Jesus, having found a
Lord, the King of Israel!"
comes in the name of the
"Hosanna! Blessed is he who
to meet him, and cried out,
the palm trees, and went out
13] they took the branches of
Jerusalem,
Jesus was coming to
feast. When they heard that
multitude had come to the

remembered that
glorified, then they
first, but when Jesus was
understand these things at
16 His disciples didn't
colt."
comes, sitting on a donkey's
of Zion. Behold, your King
15 "Don't be afraid, daughter
is written,
young donkey, sat on it. As it

multitude went and met him,
18 For this cause also the
dead, was testifying about it.
the
tomb, and raised him from
called Lazarus out of the
that was with him when he
17 The multitude therefore
done these things to him.
about him, and that they had
these things were written

because they heard that he
had done this sign.

19 The Pharisees therefore
said among themselves, "See
how you accomplish nothing.
Behold, the world has done
after him."

20 Now there were certain
Greeks among those that
went up to worship at the
feast.

time has come for the Son of
The" Jesus answered them, "The
told Jesus.
came with Philip, and they
Andrew, and in turn, Andrew
Philip came and told
want to see Jesus."
asked him, saying, "Sir, we
Bethsaida of Galilee, and
Philip, who was from
These, therefore, came to

Self anyone serves me, let

eternal life.

in this world will keep it to

lose it. He who hates his life

25 He who loves his life will

if it dies, it bears much fruit.

remains by itself alone. But

into the earth and dies, it

unless a grain of wheat falls

24 Most certainly I tell you,

Man to be glorified.

Then there came a voice out
28 Father, glorify your name!"
time.
for this cause I came to this
save me from this time?' But
What shall I say? 'Father,
27 Now my soul is troubled.
Father will honor him.
If anyone serves me, the
there will my servant also be.
him follow me. Where I am,

for your sakes.
hasn't come for my sake, but
Jesus answered, "This voice
spoken to him."
Others said, "An angel has
said that it had thundered.
who stood by and heard it,
The multitude therefore,
glorify it again."
both glorified it, and will
of the sky, saying, "I have

31 Now is the judgment of
this world. Now the prince of
this world will be cast out.
32 And I, if I am lifted up
from the earth, will draw all
people to myself."
33 But he said this, signifying
by what kind of death he
should die.
34 The multitude answered
him, "We have heard out of

darkness doesn't overtake you
you have the light, that

light is with you. Walk while the
them, "Yet a little while the
Jesus therefore said to

"Man?"

lifted up? Who is this Son of
'The Son of Man must be

said,

remains forever. How do you
the law that the Christ

many signs before them, yet
37 But though he had done so
himself from them.
and he departed and hid
light." Jesus said these things,
may become children of
believe in the light, that you
38 While you have the light,
he is doing.
darkness doesn't know where
He who walks in the

and he hardened their heart,
40" He has blinded their eyes
believe, for Isaiah said again,
39" For this cause they couldn't
Lord been revealed?"
whom has the arm of the
has believed our report? To
which he spoke, "Lord, who
prophet might be fulfilled,
38" that the word of Isaiah the
they didn't believe in him,

lest they should see with
their eyes, and perceive with
their heart, and would turn,
and I would heal them."
All said these things
when he saw his glory, and
spoke of him.
Nevertheless even of the
rulers many believed in him,
but because of the Pharisees
they didn't confess it, so

that they wouldn't be put

out of the synagogue,

for they loved men's praise

more than God's praise.

Jesus cried out and said,

"Whoever believes in me,

believes not in me, but in

him who sent me.

He who sees me sees him

who sent me.

I have come as a light into

the world, that whoever
believes in me may not
remain in the darkness.

47 If anyone listens to my

sayings, and doesn't believe, I
don't judge him. For I came
not to judge the world, but to
save the world.

48 He who rejects me, and

doesn't receive my sayings,
has one who judges him. The

commandment is eternal life.
I know that his

what I should speak.

say and

commandment, what I should
sent me, he gave me a

myself, but the Father who
For I spoke not from

day.

will judge him in the last
word that I spoke, the same

The things therefore which I
speak even as the Father has
said to

me, so I speak."

John Chapter 13

Now before the feast of the
Passover, Jesus, knowing that
his time had come that he
would depart from this
world to the Father, having
loved his own who were in

the world, he loved them to
the end.

During supper, the devil
having already put into the
heart of Judas Iscariot,
Simon's son, to betray him,
Jesus, knowing that the
Father had given all things
into his hands, and that he
came forth from God, and was
going to God,

Then he came to Simon
was wrapped around him.
that
wipe them with the towel
the disciples' feet, and to
the basin, and began to wash
Then he poured water into
towel around his waist.
took a towel, and wrapped a
aside his outer garments. He
arose from supper, and laid

Peter. He said to him, "Lord,

do you wash my feet?"

Jesus answered him, "You

don't know what I am doing

now, but you will understand

later."

8 Peter said to him, "You will

never wash my feet!" Jesus

answered him, "If I don't

wash you, you have no part

with me."

would betray him, therefore

I for he knew him who

are clean, but not all of you."

clean. You

washed, but is completely

only needs to have his feet

"Someone who has bathed

Jesus said to him,

also my hands and my head!"

"Lord, not my feet only, but

Simon Peter said to him,

he said, "You are not all
clean."

1220 When he had washed
their feet, but his outer
garment back on, and sat
down again, he said to them,
"Do you know what I have
done to you?
13 You call me, 'Teacher,' and
'Lord.' You say so correctly
for so I am.

sent greater than he who
his lord, neither one who is
servant is not greater than
I. Most certainly I tell you, a
do as I have done to you.
example, that you also should
For I have given you an
one another's feet.
feet, you also ought to wash
Teacher, have washed your
If I then, the Lord and the

up his heel against me.
eats bread with me has lifted
'He who
Scripture may be fulfilled,
have chosen. But that the
all of you. I know whom I
181 don't speak concerning
them.
blessed are you if you do
171 If you know these things,
sent him.

he was troubled in spirit, and
When Jesus had said this,
who sent me."
receives me, receives him
and, receives me; and he who
he who receives whomever I
Most certainly I tell you,
that I am he.
it happens, you may believe
before it happens, that when
I tell you now on, I tell you

testified, "Most certainly I
tell you that one of you will
betray me."

22The disciples looked at one
another, perplexed about
whom he spoke.

23One of his disciples, whom
Jesus loved, was at the table,
leaning against Jesus' breast.
24Simon Peter therefore

beckoned to him, and said to

him, "Tell us who it is of

whom he speaks."

25 He, leaning back as he was,

on Jesus' breast, asked him,

"Lord, who is it?"

26 Jesus therefore answered,

"It is he to whom I will give

this piece of bread when I

have dipped it." 27 When he

had dipped the piece of bread

he gave it to Judas, the son

Jesus said to him, "Buy what
Judah had the money box, that
for some thought, because
him.
knew why he said this to
28 Now no man at the table
"What you do, do quickly."
Then Jesus said to him,
then Satan entered into him.
27 After the piece of bread,
of Simon Iscariot.

32 If God has been glorified
God has been glorified in him
Man has been glorified, and
Jesus said, "Now the Son of
Man has been glorified,
31 When he had gone out,
immediately. It was night.
that morsel, he went out
30 Therefore, having received
something to the poor.
least," or that he should give
things we need for the

give to you, that you love one
A new commandment I
now I tell you.
doing, you can't come,' so
said to the Jews, 'Where I am
You will seek me, and as I
with you a little while longer.
33 Little children, I will be
glorify him immediately.
him in himself, and he will
in him, God will also glorify

another just like I have loved
you; that you also love one
another.

35 By this everyone will know
that you are my disciples, if
you have love for one
another."

36 Simon Peter said to him,
"Lord, where are you going?"
Jesus answered, "Where I am
going, you can't follow now,

but you will follow
afterwards."

37 Peter said to him, "Lord,
why can't I follow you now?
I will lay down my life for
you."

38 Jesus answered him, "Will
you lay down your life for
me? Most certainly I tell you,
the rooster won't crow until
you have denied me three

times.

John Chapter 14

"Don't let your heart be
troubled. Believe in God.

Believe also in me.

In my Father's house are
many homes. If it weren't so,
I would have told you. I am
going to prepare a place for
you.

If I go and prepare a place

for you, I will come again,

and will receive you to

myself; that where I am, you

may be there also.

Where I go, you know, and

you know the way."

Thomas said to him, "Lord,

we don't know where you are

going. How can we know the

way?"

Jesus said to him, "I am the

Jesus said to him, "Have I
will be enough for us."
show us the Father, and that
Philip said to him, "Lord,
him, and have seen him."
also. From now on, you know
would have known my Father
If you had known me, you
except through me.
No one comes to the Father,
way the truth, and the life.

been with you such a long
time, and do you not know
me, Philip? He who has seen
me has seen the Father. How
do you say? Show us the
Father?

10 Don't you believe that I
am in the Father, and the
Father in me? The words that
I tell you, I speak not from
myself; but the Father who

am going to my Father.
works than these, because I
also; and he will do greater
works that I do, he will do
he who believes in me, the
Most certainly I tell you,
very works' sake.

me; or else believe me for the
the Father, and the Father in
I believe me that I am in
lives in me does his works.

Counselor, that he may be
and he will give you another
I will pray to the Father,
commandments.
I will love me, keep my
my name, I will do it.
I will ask anything in
in the Son.
the Father may be glorified
my name, that I do that
Whatever you will ask in

world will see me no more;
Yet a little while, and the
orphans. I will come to you.
I will not leave you
be in you.
he lives with you, and will
knows him. You know him, for
doesn't see him, neither
the world can't receive; for it
is the spirit of truth, whom
with you forever.--

loved by my Father, and I
will be
loves me. One who loves me
them, that person is one who
commandments, and keeps
Slone who has my
you in me, and I in you.
that I am in my Father, and
201n that day you will know
I live, you will live also.
but you will see me. Because

him, and we will come to
my word. My Father will love
man loves me, he will keep
Jesus answered him, "If a
not to the world?"
to reveal yourself to us, and
happened that you are about
him, "Lord, what has
Jesus (not I) said to
myself to him."
will love him, and will reveal

you.

you, while still living with

I have said these things to

me.

sent

mine, but the Father's who

word which you hear isn't

doesn't keep my words. The

He who doesn't love me

him.

him, and make our home with

troubled, neither let it be

Don't let your heart be

the world gives, give I to you.
peace I give to you; not as

My Peace I leave with you. My

to you.

remind you of all that I said

teach you all things, and will

send in my name, he will

Spirit, whom the Father will

Send the Counselor, the Holy

feared.

28 You heard how I told you,

I go away, and I come to

you. If you loved me, you

would have rejoiced, because

I

said 'I am going to my

Father'; for the Father is

greater than I.

29 Now I have told you before

it happens so that, when it

John Chapter 15

do from here.

me, even so I do. Arise, let us
and as the Father commanded
know that I love the Father,
31 But that the world may

nothing in me.

the world comes, and he has
with you, for the prince of

30 I will no more speak much
happens, you may believe.

which I have spoken to you.
clean because of the word
You are already pruned
bear more fruit.
may
bears fruit, he prunes, that it
away. Every branch that
doesn't bear fruit, he takes
Every branch in me that
Father is the farmer.
I am the true vine, and my

from me you can do nothing.
bears much fruit, for apart
me, and I in him, the same
branches. He who remains in
I am the vine. You are the
remain in me.
neither can you, unless you
remains in the vine, so
fruit by itself, unless it
As the branch can't bear
Remain in me, and I in you.

8 "In this is my Father
and it will be done for you.
I will ask whatever you desire,
my words remain in you, you
If you remain in me, and
burned.
into the fire, and they are
they gather them, throw them
branch, and is withered; and
me, he is thrown out as a
elf a man doesn't remain in

glorified, that you bear much
fruit; and so you will be my
disciples.

Even as the Father has loved
me, I also have loved you.
Remain in my love.

If you keep my
commandments, you will
remain in my love; even as I
have kept my Father's
commandments,

and remain in his love.
I have spoken these things
to you, that my joy may
remain in you, and that your
joy may be made full.
"This is my commandment,
that you love one another,
even as I have loved you.
Greater love has no one
than this, that someone lay
down his life for his friends.

14 You are my friends, if you
do whatever I command you.
15 No longer do I call you
servants, for the servant
doesn't know what his lord
does. But I have called you
friends, for everything that I
heard from my Father, I have
made known to you.
16 You didn't choose me, but I
chose you, and appointed you,

know that it has hated me
18 If the world hates you, you
another.
to you, that you may love one
17 "I command these things
you.
my name, he may give it to
you will ask of the Father in
should remain; that whatever
fruit, and that your fruit
that you should go and bear

persecuted me, they will
greater than his lord.' If they
said to you: 'A servant is not
I remember the word that I
world hates you.
out of the world, therefore the
the world, since I chose you
But because you are not of
the world would love its own.
If you were of the world,
before it hated you.

they have no excuse for their
not have had sin; but now
spoken to them, they would
say I had not come and
him who sent me.
sake, because they don't know
they do to you for my name's
But all these things will
yours also.
kept my word, they will keep
also persecute you. If they

sin.

23He who hates me, hates my

Father also.

24If I hadn't done among

them the works which no one

else did, they wouldn't have

had sin. But now have they

seen and also hated both me

and my Father.

25But this happened so that

the word may be fulfilled

which was written in their
law, 'They hated me without

6

cause.'

26 "When the Counselor has
come, whom I will send to
you from the Father, the
Spirit of truth, who proceeds
from the Father, he will
testify about me.
27 You will also testify

because you have been with
me from the beginning.

John Chapter 16

"These things have I spoken
to you, so that you wouldn't
be caused to stumble.

They will put you out of
the synagogues. Yes, the time
comes that whoever kills you
will think that he offers
service to God.

But now I am going to him
was with you.
from the beginning, because I
didn't tell you these things
that I told you about them. I
comes, you may remember
things, so that when the time
But I have told you these
the Father, nor me.
because they have not known
They will do these things

who sent me, and none of
you asks me, 'Where are you
going?'

But because I have told you
these things, sorrow has filled
your heart.

Nevertheless I tell you the
truth: It is to your advantage
that I go away, for if I don't
go away, the Counselor
won't come to you. But if I

any more;
Father, and you won't see me
because I am going to my
10 about righteousness,
don't believe in me;
about sin, because they
about judgment;
about righteousness, and
convict the world about sin,
8 When he has come, he will
do, I will send him to you.

about judgment, because

the prince of this world has

been judged.

"I have yet many things to

tell you, but you can't bear

them now.

13 However when he, the

Spirit of truth, has come, he

will guide you into all truth,

for he will not speak from

himself; but whatever he

14 He will declare to you things that are coming.
He will speak. He will

15 He will glorify me, for he
will take from what is mine,
and will declare it to you.

16 All things whatever the
Father has are mine; therefore
I said that he takes of mine,
and will declare it to you.

17 A little while, and you will

18 They said therefore, "What
Father?"
me; and, 'Because I go to the
little while, and you will see
won't see me, and again a
us, 'A little while, and you
"What is this that he says to
therefore said to one another,
19 Some of his disciples
while, and you will see me."
not see me. Again a little

is this that he says, 'A little while?' We don't know what he is saying."

Therefore Jesus perceived that they wanted to ask him, and he said to them, "Do you inquire among yourselves concerning this, that I said, 'A little while, and you won't see me, and again a little while, and you will see me?'

has delivered the child,
time has come. But when she
birth, has sorrow, because her
SIA woman, when she gives
into joy.
your sorrow will be turned
but
rejoice. You will be sorrowful,
lament, but the world will
that you will weep and
Most certainly I tell you,

she doesn't remember the
anguish any more, for the joy
that a human being is born
into the world.

22 Therefore you now have
sorrow, but I will see you
again, and your heart will
rejoice, and no one will take
you

joy away from you.
23 In that day you will ask

me no questions. Most
certainly I tell you, whatever
you may ask of the Father in
my name, he will give it to
you.

24 Until now, you have asked
nothing in my name. Ask, and
you will receive, that your
joy may be made full.
25 I have spoken these things
to you in figures of speech.

But the time is coming when
I will no more speak to you
in figures of speech, but will
tell you plainly about the
Father.

Soon that day you will ask in
my name; and I don't say to
you, that I will pray to the
Father for you,
For the Father himself loves
you, because you have loved

30 Now we know that you
of speech.

plainly and speak no figures
"Behold, now you speak

29 His disciples said to him,
world, and go to the Father."
world. Again, I leave the
and have come into the

28 I came out from the Father,
came forth from God.

me, and have believed that I

know all things, and don't
need for anyone to question
you. By this we believe that
you

came forth from God."
31 Jesus answered them, "Do
you now believe?
32 Behold, the time is coming,
yes, and has now come, that
you will be scattered,
everyone to his own place,

John Chapter 17

have overcome the world."

I

have oppression; but cheer up!

have peace. In the world you

things, that in me you may

I have told you these

Father is with me.

am not alone, because the

you will leave me alone. Yet I

and

Jesus said these things, and
lifting up his eyes to heaven,
he said, "Father, the time has
come. Glorify your Son, that
your Son may also glorify
you;

Even as you gave him
authority over all flesh, he
will give eternal life to all
whom you have given him.
This is eternal life, that

the world existed.
which I had with you before
your own self with the glory
Now, Father, glorify me with
do.
which you have given me to
I have accomplished the work
I glorified you on the earth.
you sent, Jesus Christ.
only true God, and him whom
they should know you, the

have given me I have given
for the words which you
given me are from you,
all things whatever you have
Now they have known that
kept your word.
given them to me. They have
were yours, and you have
me out of the world. They
people whom you have given
I revealed your name to the

I
to them, and knew for sure that
to them, and they received

sent me.
they have believed that you
came forth from you, and

they are yours.
whom you have given me, for
for the world, but for those
I pray for them. I don't pray

10 All things that are mine

the world, I kept them in
12 While I was with them in
one, even as we are.
given me, that they may be
your name which you have
Father, keep them through
and I am coming to you. Holy
but these are in the world,
I am no more in the world,
and I am glorified in them.
are yours, and yours are mine

fulfilled.
the Scripture might be
the son of destruction, that
None of them is lost, except
have given me I have kept.
your name. Those whom you

14 I have given them your
joy made full in themselves.
world, that they may have my
and I say these things in the
13 But now I come to you,

word. The world hated them,
because they are not of the
world, even as I am not of
the
world.

I pray not that you would
take them from the world,
but that you would keep
them from the evil one.
They are not of the world
even as I am not of the

20 Not for these only do I
truth.
also may be sanctified in
myself, that they themselves
19 For their sakes I sanctify
them into the world.
world, even so I have sent
18 As you sent me into the
truth. Your word is truth.
17 Sanctify them in your
world.

pray but for those also who
believe in me through their
word,

That they may all be one;
even as you, Father, are in me,
and I in you, that they also
may be one in us; that the
world may believe that you
sent me.

The glory which you have
given me, I have given to

them; that they may be one,
even as we are one;
I in them, and you in me,
that they may be perfected
into one; that the world may
know that you sent me, and
loved them, even as you loved
me.

Father, I desire that they
also whom you have given
me be with me where I am,

known; that the love with
your name, and will make it
I made known to them
sent me.
you; and these knew that you
hasn't known you, but I knew
25 Righteous Father, the world
foundation of the world.
you loved me before the
which you have given me, for
that they may see my glory,

disciples entered.

garden, into which he and his

6

brook Kidron, where there was

with his disciples over the

these words, he went out

When Jesus had spoken

John Chapter 18

them, and I in them."

in

which you loved me may be

Jesus therefore, knowing all
and weapons.
there with lanterns, torches,
and the Pharisees, came
officers from the chief priests
detachment of soldiers and
Judas then, having taken a
his disciples.
Jesus often met there with
him, also knew the place, for
Now Judas, who betrayed

the things that were
happening to him, went forth,
and said to them, "Who are
you looking for?"
They answered him, "Jesus
of Nazareth." Jesus said to
them, "I am he." Judas also,
who betrayed him, was
standing with them.
When therefore he said to
them, "I am he," they went

backward, and fell to the ground.

Again therefore he asked them, "Who are you looking for?" They said, "Jesus of Nazareth."

Jesus answered, "I told you that I am he. If therefore you seek me, let these go their way."

That the word might be

Jesus therefore said to

Malchus.

The servant's name was

691.

servant, and cut off his right
struck the high priest's
having a sword, drew it, and
10 Simon Peter therefore,
me, I have lost none."

those whom you have given
fulfilled which he spoke," of

Caiphas, who was high priest
for he was father-in-law to
13 and led him to Annas first,
Jesus and bound him,
officers of the Jews, seized
commanding officer, and the
1220 the detachment, the
not surely drink it?"
Father has given me, shall I
sheath. The cup which the
Peter," Put the sword into its

the court of the high priest;
entered in with Jesus into
the high priest, and
that disciple was known to
as did another disciple. Now
Simon Peter followed Jesus,
should perish for the people.
expedient that one man
advised the Jews that it was
14 Now it was Caiaphas who
that year.

not.
disciples?" He said, "I am
you also one of this man's
the door said to Peter, "Are
17 Then the maid who kept
the door, and brought in Peter
and spoke to her who kept
the high priest, went out
disciple, who was known to
the door outside. So the other
about Peter was standing at

18 Now the servants and the
officers were standing there,
having made a fire of coals,
for it was cold. They were
warming themselves. Peter
was with them, standing and
warming himself.
19 The high priest therefore
asked Jesus about his
disciples, and about his
teaching.

these know the things which
 what I said to them. Behold,
 those who have heard me

Why do you ask me? Ask
 nothing in secret.

Jews always meet. I said
 and in the temple, where the
 always taught in synagogues,
 spoke openly to the world. I

So Jesus answered him, "I

24 Anna sent him bound to
you beat me?"

the evil; but if well, why do
have spoken evil, testify of

23 Jesus answered him, "If I
high priest like that?"

saying, "Do you answer the
slapped Jesus with his hand,

of the officers standing by

22 When he had said this, one

said."

of him whose ear Peter had
high priest, being a relative
of the servants of the
it, and said, "I am not."
He denied, "are you?" He denied
of his
to him, "You aren't also one
himself. They said therefore
standing and warming
Now Simon Peter was
Caiaphas, the high priest.

the Praetorium, that they
into
they themselves didn't enter
Praetorium. It was early and
from Caiaphas into the
28 They led Jesus therefore
rooster crowed.
again, and immediately the
27 Peter therefore denied it
you in the garden with him?"
cut off, said, "Didn't I see

might not be defiled, but

might eat the Passover.

Pilate therefore went out

to them, and said, "What

accusation do you bring

against this man?"

They answered him, "If

this man weren't an evil-doer,

we wouldn't have delivered

him up to you."

Pilate therefore said to

33Pilate therefore entered
kind of death he should die.
spoke, signifying by what
might be fulfilled, which he
32that the word of Jesus
death,"
for us to put anyone to
said to him, "It is not lawful
your law." Therefore the Jews
and judge him according to
them, "Take him yourselves,

and the chief priests

Jew, am I? Your own nation

32 Pilate answered, "I'm not a

me?"

did others tell you about

you say this by yourself, or

34 Jesus answered him, "Do

Jews?"

"Are you the King of the

called Jesus, and said to him,
again into the Praetorium,

now my Kingdom is not from
delivered to the Jews. But
fight, that I wouldn't be
world
world, then my servants
If my Kingdom were of this
Kingdom is not of this world.
My
you done?"
have
delivered you to me. What

here."

Pilate therefore said to him
"Are you a king then?" Jesus
answered, "You say that I am
a king. For this reason I have
been born, and for this

reason I have come into the
world, that I should testify to
the truth. Everyone who is of
the truth listens to my
voice."

release to you the King of
Therefore do you want me to
to you at the Passover.
that I should release someone
But you have a custom,
against him.
find no basis for a charge
Jews, and said to them, "I
this, he went out again to the
is truth?" When he had said
Pilate said to him, "What

his head, and dressed him in
into a crown, and put it on

The soldiers twisted thorns
and flogged him.

120 Pilate then took Jesus,

John Chapter 19

was a robber.

but Barabbas!" Now Barabbas
again, saying, "Not this man,
40Then they all shouted
the Jews?"

Jesus therefore came out,

him."

basis for a charge against

you may know that I find no
bring him out to you, that

and said to them, "Behold, I

Then Pilate went out again,

slapping him.

of the Jews!" and they kept

They kept saying, "Hail, King

a purple garment.

wearing the crown of thorns
and the purple garment.
Pilate said to them, "Behold,
the man!"

When therefore the chief
priests and the officers saw
him, they shouted, saying,
"Crucify! Crucify!" Pilate
said to them, "Take him
yourselves, and crucify him,
for I find no basis for a

Prætorium again, and said to
He entered into the
afraid.
this saying, he was more
8 When therefore Pilate heard
God."
made himself the Son of
he ought to die, because he
have a law, and by our law
The Jews answered him, "We
charge against him."

me, unless it were given to
have no power at all against
I Jesus answered, "You would
have power to crucify you?"
power to release you, and
Don't you know that I have
"Aren't you speaking to me?"
Pilate therefore said to him
answer.
But Jesus gave him no
Jesus, "Where are you from?"

13 When Pilate therefore
against Caesar!"
makes himself a kind speaks
Caesar's friend! Everyone who
release this man, you aren't
cried out, saying, "If you
to release him, but the Jews
12 At this, Pilate was seeking
greater sin."

who delivered me to you has
you from above. Therefore he

15 They cried out, "Away with

King!"

Jews, "Behold, your

the sixth hour. He said to the

Day of the Passover, at about

14 Now it was the Preparation

in Hebrew, "Gabbatha."

called "The Pavement," but

the judgment seat at a place

Jesus out, and sat down on

heard these words, he brought

17 He went out, bearing his

away.

they took Jesus and led him
to them to be crucified. So
18 So then he delivered him

Cæsar!

"We have no king but

The chief priests answered,

"Shall I crucify your King?"

him!" Pilate said to them,

him! Away with him! Crucify

NAZARETH, THE KING OF
JEWRY, WAS WRITTEN,

AND PUT IT ON THE CROSS. THERE
PILATE WROTE A TITLE ALSO,

THE MIDDLE.

EITHER SIDE ONE, AND JESUS IN
AND WITH HIM TWO OTHERS, ON
WHERE THEY CRUCIFIED HIM,

CALLLED IN HEBREW, "GOLGOTHA,"

PLACE OF A SKULL," WHICH IS

CROSS, TO THE PLACE CALLED "THE

THE

"JEW."

20 Therefore many of the Jews

read this title for the place

where Jesus was crucified

was near the city; and it was

written in Hebrew, in Latin,

and in Greek.

21 The chief priests of the

Jews therefore said to Pilate,

"Don't write, 'The King of the

Jews', but,'he said, 'I am King
of the Jews.'"

Pilate answered, "What I
have written, I have
written."

Then the soldiers, when
they had crucified Jesus, took
his garments and made four
parts, to every soldier a
part; and also the coat. Now
the coat was without seam,

Therefore the soldiers did

cloak they cast lots."

garments among them. For my
which says, "They parted my

Scripture might be fulfilled,

whose it will be," that the

cast lots for it to decide

another, "Let's not tear it, but

24Then they said to one

throughout.

woven from the top

"Woman, behold your son!"
there, he said to his mother,
whom he loved standing
his mother, and the disciple
26Therefore when Jesus saw
Mary Magdalene.

the wife of Clopas, and
and his mother's sister, Mary
the cross of Jesus his mother,
25But there were standing by
these things.

vinegar was set there; so they
29 Now a vessel full of

fulfilled, said, "I am thirsty."
that the Scripture might be
all things were now finished,
38 After this, Jesus, seeing that
home.
disciple took her to his own
mother!" From that hour, the
disciple, "Behold, your
37 Then he said to the

put a sponge full of the
vinegar on hyssop, and held it
at his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had
received the vinegar, he said,
"It is finished." He bowed
his head, and gave up his
spirit.

31 Therefore the Jews, because
it was the Preparation Day, so
that the bodies wouldn't

was crucified with him;
first, and of the other who
and broke the legs of the
32 Therefore the soldiers came,
be taken away.
might
be broken, and that they
Pilate that their legs might
was a special one), asked of
Sabbath (for that Sabbath
remain on the cross on the

33but when they came to
Jesus, and saw that he was
already dead, they didn't
break his legs.

34However one of the soldiers
pierced his side with a spear,
and immediately blood and
water came out.

35He who has seen has
testified, and his testimony is
true. He knows that he tells

the truth, that you may
believe.

36 For these things happened,
that the Scripture might be
fulfilled, "A bone of him will
not be broken."

37 Again another Scripture
says, "They will look on him
whom they pierced."

38 After these things, Joseph
of Arimathea, being a

disciple of Jesus, but secretly
for fear of the Jews, asked of
Pilate that he might take
away Jesus' body. Pilate gave
him permission. He came
therefore and took away his
body.

39 Nicodemus, who at first
came to Jesus by night, also
came bringing a mixture of
myrrh and aloes, about a

42 Then because of the Jews' had ever yet been laid.
new tomb in which no man
garden. In the garden was a
was crucified there was a
41 Now in the place where he
custom of the Jews is to bury
with the spices, as the
and bound it in linen cloths
40 So they took Jesus' body
hundred Roman pounds.

Preparation Day) (for the
tomb was near at hand) they
laid Jesus there.

John Chapter 20

Now on the first day of the
week, Mary Magdalene went
early, while it was still dark,
to the tomb, and saw the
stone taken away from the
tomb.

Therefore she ran and came

to Simon Peter, and to the
other disciple whom Jesus
loved, and said to them, "They
have taken away the Lord out
of the tomb, and we don't
know where they have laid
him!"

Therefore Peter and the
other disciple went out, and
they went toward the tomb.
They both ran together. The

on his head, not lying with
And the cloth that had been
linen clothes lying,
into the tomb. He saw the
following him, and entered
Then Simon Peter came,
yet he didn't enter in.
saw the linen clothes lying,
stooping and looking in, he
and came to the tomb first.
other disciple outran Peter,

again to their own homes.
1020 the disciples went away
rise from the dead.
the Scripture, that he must
die as yet they didn't know
and believed.
who came first to the tomb
also entered in, and he saw
820 then the other disciple
in a place by itself.
the linen cloths, but rolled up

to them, "Because they have
are you weeping?" She said
13 They told her, "Woman, why
the body of Jesus had lain
and one at the feet, where
white sitting, one at the head,
12 and she saw two angels in
and looked into the tomb,
20, as she wept, she stooped
outside at the tomb weeping.
11 But Mary was standing

taken away my Lord, and I
don't know where they have
laid him."

14 When she had said this, she
turned around and saw Jesus
standing, and didn't know
that it was Jesus.
15 Jesus said to her, "Woman,
why are you weeping? Who
are you looking for?" She
supposing him to be the

gardenersaid to him, "Sir if
you have carried him away,
tell me where you have laid
him, and I will take him
away."

Jesus said to her, "Mary."
She turned and said to him,
"Rabboni!" which is to say,
"Teacher!"

Jesus said to her, "Don't
hold me, for I haven't yet

19 When therefore it was

her.

he had said these things to
had seen the Lord, and that
told the disciples that she

18 Mary Magdalene came and

and your God."

and your Father, to my God

I am ascending to my Father
to my brothers, and tell them,
ascended to my Father; but do

his side. The disciples
showed them his hands and
saw when he had said this, he
to you."

and said to them, "Peace be
came and stood in the midst,
for fear of the Jews, Jesus
the disciples were assembled,
the doors were locked where
day of the week, and when
evening, on that day, the first

Spirit!

them, "Receive the Holy

breathed on them, and said to

SS When he had said this, he

even so I send you."

As the Father has sent me,

them again, "Peace be to you.

Jesus therefore said to

saw the Lord.

they

therefore were glad when

23Whoever's sins you forgive,
they are forgiven them.
Whoever's sins you retain,
they have been retained."

24But Thomas, one of the
twelve, called Didymus, wasn't
with them when Jesus came.

25The other disciples
therefore said to him, "We
have seen the Lord!" But he
said to them, "Unless I see in

"Reach here your finger, and
Then he said to Thomas,
said, "Peace be to you."
and stood in the midst, and
came, the doors being locked,
Thomas was with them. Jesus
disciples were inside, and
After eight days again his
side, I will not believe."
nails, and put my hand into
his hands the print of the

have believed."
who have not seen, and
blessed are those
you have seen me, you have
said to him, "Because
Lord and my God!"
Thomas answered him, "My
but believing."
side. Don't be unbelieving,
your hand, and put it into my
see my hands. Reach here

After these things, Jesus

John Chapter 21

have life in his name.

and that believing you may

the Christ, the Son of God,

you may believe that Jesus is

but these are written, that

written in this book;

his disciples, which are not

other signs in the presence of

Therefore Jesus did many

"I'm going fishing." They
his disciples were together.
Zebedee, and two others of
in Galilee, and the sons of
Didymus, Nathanael of Cana
Simon Peter, Thomas called
this way.
Tiberias. He revealed himself
disciples at the sea of
revealed himself again to the

"Children, have you anything
[Jesus therefore said to them,
know that it was Jesus.
beach, yet the disciples didn't
come, Jesus stood on the
But when day had already
caught nothing.
the boat. That night, they
went out, and entered into
with you." They immediately
told him, "We are also coming

whom Jesus loved said to
That disciple therefore

of fish.

draw it in for the multitude
and now they weren't able to
some." They cast it therefore,
boat, and you will find

net on the right side of the
He said to them, "Cast the

"No."

to eat?" They answered him,

Peter, "It's the Lord!" 20

When Simon Peter heard that
it was the Lord, he wrapped
his coat around him (for he
was naked), and threw
himself into the sea.

8But the other disciples came
in the little boat (for they
were not far from the land,
but about two hundred
cubits away), dragging the

net full of fish.
20 When they got out on the
land, they saw a fire of coals
there, and fish laid on it, and
bready.

10 Jesus said to them, "Bring
some of the fish which you
have just caught."
11 Simon Peter went up, and
drew the net to land, full of
great fish, one hundred fifty-

three; and even though there
were so many, the net wasn't
torn.

12 Jesus said to them, "Come
and eat breakfast." None of
the disciples dared inquire of
him, "Who are you?"

13 Then Jesus came and took
the bread, gave it to them,
and the fish likewise.

14 This is now the third time
that Jesus was revealed to
his disciples, after he had
risen from the dead.
15 So when they had eaten
their breakfast, Jesus said to
Simon Peter, "Simon, son of
Jonah, do you love me more
than these?" He said to him,
"Yes, Lord; you know that I
have affection for you." He

said to him, "Tend my lambs."

16 He said to him again a
second time, "Simon, son of
Jonah, do you love me?" He
said to him, "Yes, Lord; you
know that I have affection
for you." He said to him,

"Tend my sheep."

17 He said to him the third
time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do
you have affection for me?"

Peter was grieved because he
asked him the third time, "Do
you have affection for me?"

He said to him, "Lord, you
know everything. You know

that I have affection for

you." Jesus said to him, "Feed
my sheep.

18 Most certainly I tell you,

when you were young, you
dressed yourself, and walked

where you wanted to. But
when you are old, you will
stretch out your hands, and
another will dress you, and
carry you where you don't
want to go."

Now he said this,
signifying by what kind of
death he would glorify God.
When he had said this, he
said to him,

Jesus, "Lord, what about this
21 Peter seeing him, said to

betray You?"

asked, "Lord, who is doing to
breat at the supper and

who had also leaned on Jesus,
sincerely loved, the one

was the disciple whom Jesus

saw a disciple following. This
20 Then Peter, turning around,

"Follow me."

"man?"

Jesus said to him, "If I

desire that he stay until I

come, what is that to you?

You follow me."

This saying therefore went

out among the brothers, that

this disciple wouldn't die. Yet

Jesus didn't say to him

that he wouldn't die, but, "If

I desire that he stay until I

room for the books that
world itself wouldn't have
I suppose that even the
if they would all be written,
things which Jesus did, which
25 There are also many other
know that his witness is true
and wrote these things. We
testifies about these things,
24 This is the disciple who
come, what is that to you?"

would be written.
Acts of the Apostles
Chapter I

The first book I wrote,
Theophilus, concerned all that
Jesus began both to do and
to teach,
Until the day in which he
was received up, after he had
given commandment through
the Holy Spirit to the

them, "Don't depart from
with them, he commanded
4Being assembled together
about God's Kingdom.
forty days, and speaking
period of
appearing to them over a
suffered, by many proofs,
himself alive after he
3To these he also showed
apostles whom he had chosen.

the kingdom to Israel?"
"Lord, are you now restoring
come together, they asked him,
Therefore, when they had
not many days from now."
baptized in the Holy Spirit
water, but you will be
For John indeed baptized in
you heard from me.
promise of the Father, which
Jerusalem, but wait for the

The said to them, "It isn't

for you to know times or

seasons which the Father has

set within his own authority.

But you will receive power

when the Holy Spirit has

come upon you. You will be

witnesses to me in Jerusalem,

in all Judea and Samaria, and

to the uttermost parts of the

earth."

9 When he had said these things, as they were looking, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 While they were looking steadfastly into the sky as he went, behold, two men stood by them in white clothing, 11 who also said, "You men of Galilee, why do you stand

looking into the sky? This
Jesus, who was received up
from you into the sky will
come back in the same way
as you saw him going into
the sky."

12 Then they returned to
Jerusalem from the mountain
called Olivet, which is near
Jerusalem, a Sabbath day's
journey away.

14 All these with one accord

of James.

the Zealot, and Judas the son
the son of Alphaeus, Simon

Bartholomew, Matthew, James

Andrew, Philip, Thomas,

James,

staying; that is Peter, John,

room, where they were

they went up into the upper

13 When they had come in,

continued steadfastly in

prayer and supplication, along

with the women, and Mary

the mother of Jesus, and with

his brothers.

15 In these days, Peter stood

up in the midst of the

disciples (and the number of

names was about one

hundred

twenty), and said,

18 Now this man obtained a
in this ministry.
us, and received his portion
17 For he was numbered with
who took Jesus.
Judah, who was guide to those
mouth of David concerning
Spirit spoke before by the
fulfilled, which the Holy
that this Scripture should be
16 Brothers, it was necessary

that is, 'The field of blood.'
called 'Akeldama',

landscape that field was
Jerusalem that in their
everyone who lived in
it became known to

out.

and all his intestines crushed
headlong, his body burst open,
wickedness, and falling
field with the reward for his

22beginning from the
went in and out among us,
time that the Lord Jesus
have accompanied us all the
21"Of the men therefore who
office.'
and, 'Let another take his
'Let no one dwell therein';
habitation be made desolate.
book of Psalms, 'Let his
20For it is written in the

6
baptism of John, to the day
that he was received up from
us, of these one must become

witness with us of his
resurrection."

34They but forward two,
Joseph called Barsabbas, who
was surnamed Justus, and
Matthias.

35They prayed, and said, "You,

and he was numbered with
and the lot fell on Matthias,
So they drew lots for them,
might go to his own place."
which Judas fell away, that he
ministry and apostleship from
So to take part in this
chosen
these two you have
all men, show which one of
Lord, who know the hearts of

the eleven apostles.
Acts of the Apostles
Chapter 2

Now when the day of
Pentecost had come, they
were all with one accord in
one place.
Suddenly there came from
the sky a sound like the
rushing of a mighty wind,
and it filled all the house

Now there were dwelling in
ability to speak.
as the Spirit gave them the
speak with other languages,
the Holy Spirit, and began to
They were all filled with
and one sat on each of them.
and were distributed to them,
Tongues like fire appeared
they were sitting.
where

another, "Behold, aren't all
marveled, saying to one

"They were all amazed and

speaking in his own language.

everyone heard them

and were bewildered, because

the multitude came together,

When this sound was heard,

sky.

from every nation under the

Jerusalem Jews, devout men,

both Jews and proselytes,
Cyrene, visitors from Rome,
the parts of Libya around
10 Pamphylia, Egypt,
Asia,
Judaea, Cappadocia, Pontus,
and people from Mesopotamia,
Parthians, Medes, Elamites,
our own native language?
How do we hear everyone in
these who speak Galileans?

14 But Peter, standing up with
are filled with new wine."
13 Others, mocking, said, "They
mean?"
another, "What does this
were perplexed, saying one to
12 They were all amazed, and
of God!"
landslides the mighty works
hear them speaking in our
11 Cretans and Arabians: We

spoken through the prophet
16 But this is what has been
the third hour of the day.
You suppose, seeing it is only
17 For these aren't drunken, as
listen to my words.
this be known to you, and
who dwell at Jerusalem, let
men of Judah, and all you
and spoke out to them, "You
the eleven, lifted up his voice,

John:

It will be in the last days,
says God, that I will pour out
my Spirit on all flesh. Your
sons and your daughters will
prophesy. Your young men will
see visions. Your old men will
dream dreams.

Yes, and on my servants
and on my handmaids in
those days, I will pour out

my spirit, and they will
prophesy.

I will show wonders in the
sky above, and signs on the
earth beneath; blood, and fire,
and billows of smoke.

The sun will be turned
into darkness, and the moon
into blood, before the great
and glorious day of the Lord
comes.

know,
you, even as you yourselves
did by him in the midst of
wonders and signs which God
by mighty works and
man approved by God to you
words! Jesus of Nazareth, a
SS' Men of Israel, hear these
Lord will be saved'.
will call on the name of the
Slt it will be, that whoever

Should be
was not possible that he
adorned him from the
having freed him from the
S4 whom God raised up,
killed;
lawless men, crucified and
have taken by the hand of
foreknowledge of God, you
the determined counsel and
S3 him, being delivered up by

held by it.
25 For David says concerning
him, 'I saw the Lord always
before my face, for he is on
my right hand, that I should
not be moved.
26 Therefore my heart was
glad, and my tongue rejoiced.
Moreover my flesh also will
dwell in hope;
27 Because you will not leave

my soul in Hades, neither will
you allow your Holy One to
see decay.

38 You made known to me the
ways of life. You will make
me full of gladness with your
presence.

39 "Brothers, I may tell you
freely of the patriarch David,
that he both died and was
buried, and his tomb is with

Christ, that neither was his
about the resurrection of the
31he foreseeing this spoke
sit on his throne,
would raise up the Christ to
according to the flesh, he
that of the fruit of his body,
sworn with an oath to him
and knowing that God had
30Therefore, being a prophet,
us to this day.

which you now see and hear.
Spirit, he has poured out this,
Holy
Father the promise of the
having received from the
the right hand of God, and
Being therefore exalted by
which we all are witnesses.
This Jesus God raised up, to
flesh see decay.
soul left in Hades, nor did his

you crucified."
and Christ, this Jesus whom
God has made him both Lord
therefore know certainly that
36"Let all the house of Israel
a footstool for your feet."
35until I make your enemies
Lord," sit by my right hand,
himself, The Lord said to my
into the heavens, but he says
34For David didn't ascend

gift of the Holy Spirit.

sins, and you will receive the
Christ for the forgiveness of

you, in the name of Jesus

and be baptized, every one of

38 Peter said to them, "Repent,

what shall we do?"

rest of the apostles, "Brothers,

and said to Peter and the

they were cut to the heart,

37 Now when they heard this,

41 Then those who gladly

generation!"

this crooked

saying," gave yourselves from

testified, and exhorted them,

40 With many other words he

will call to himself."

many as the Lord our God

all who are far off, even as

and to your children, and to

39 For the promise is to you,

and many wonders and signs
Fear came on every soul,
And they were ready and prayer,
Fellowship in the breaking of
in the apostles' teaching and
They continued steadfastly
souls.
thousand
that day about three
baptized. There were added
received his word were

steadfastly with one accord
day by day continuing
anyone had need.

them to all, according as
and goods, and distributed
They sold their possessions
in common.

together, and had all things
All who believed were
apostles.

were done through the

Acts of the Apostles

being saved.

day by day those who were
Lord added to the assembly

favor with all the people. The

praising God, and having

singleness of heart,

food with gladness and

their

bread at home, they took

in the temple, and breaking

Chapter 3

needy of those who entered
 Beautiful, to ask gifts for the
 temple which is called
 laid daily at the door of the
 was being carried, whom they
 lame from his mother's womb
 A certain man who was
 hour of prayer, the ninth hour.
 up into the temple at the
 Peter and John were doing

something from them.
expecting to receive
He listened to them,

us."

him, with John, said, "Look at
Peter, fastening his eyes on

needy.

asked to receive gifts for the
to go into the temple, he

32going Peter and John about
into the temple.

He began to walk. He entered
leaping up, he stood, and
ankle bones received strength.
Immediately his feet and his
hand, and raised him up.
The took him by the right
Nazareth, get up and walk!"
name of Jesus Christ of
have, that I give you. In the
gold have I none, but what I
But Peter said, "Silver and

with them into the temple,
walking, leaping, and praising
God.

All the people saw him
walking and praising God.
10 They recognized him, that
it was he who used to sit
begging for gifts for the
needy at the Beautiful Gate
of the
temple. They were filled with

men of Israel, why do you
responded to the people, "You
12 When Peter saw it, he
greatly wondering.
that is called Solomon's,
together to them in the porch
John, all the people ran
healed held on to Peter and
11 As the lame man who was
what had happened to him.
wonder and amazement at

marvel at this man? Why do
you fasten your eyes on us,
as though by our own power
or godliness we had made
him walk?

13 The God of Abraham, Isaac,
and Jacob, the God of our
fathers, has glorified his
servant Jesus, whom you
delivered up, and denied in
the presence of Pilate, when

he had determined to release him.

14 But you denied the Holy and Righteous One, and asked for a murderer to be granted to you,

15 and killed the Prince of life, whom God raised from the dead, to which we are witnesses.

16 By faith in his name, his

announced by the mouth of
18 But the things which God
did also your rulers.
you did this in ignorance, as
17 Now, brothers, I know that
presence of you all.
this perfect soundness in the
through him has given him
know. Yes, the faith which is
strong, whom you see and
name has made this man

21 whom heaven must receive
ordained for you before,
Christ Jesus, who was
20 and that he may send
from the presence of the Lord,
come times of refreshing
plotted out, so that there may
again, that your sins may be
19 Repent therefore, and turn
should suffer, he thus fulfilled.
all his prophets, that Christ

him in all things whatever
like me. You shall listen to
brothers,

you from among your
will raise up a prophet for
the fathers, 'The Lord God
For Moses indeed said to
of his holy prophets.
long ago by the mouth

of all things, which God spoke
until the times of restoration

these days.
have spoken, they also told of
followed after, as many as
from Samuel and those who
24 Yes, and all the prophets
people'.
destroyed from among the
prophet will be utterly
that will not listen to that
23 It will be that every soul
he says to you.

turning away everyone of
you first, to bless you, in
servant, Jesus, sent him to
God, having raised up his
blessed.

families of the earth be
'In your seed will all the
fathers, saying to Abraham,
which God made with our

prophets, and of the covenant
You are the children of the

you
from your wickedness."
Acts of the Apostles
Chapter 4

As they spoke to the people,
the priests and the captain
of the temple and the
Sadducees came to them,
Saying upset because they
taught the people and
proclaimed in Jesus the

that their rulers, elders, and
It happened in the morning,
to be about five thousand.
the number of the men came
heard the word believed, and
But many of those who
now evening.
until the next day for it was
and put them in custody
They laid hands on them,
resurrection from the dead.

in what name, have you
indured, "By what power, or
in the middle of them, they
When they had stood them
priest.

were relatives of the high
Alexander, and as many as
there, with Caiaphas, John,
Annas the high priest was
together in Jerusalem.
scribes were gathered

10be it known to you all, and
healed,
means this man has been
to a crippled man, by what
concerning a good deed done
if we are examined today
elders of Israel,
rulers of the people, and
Holy Spirit, said to them, "You
8Then Peter, filled with the
done this?"

become the head of the

the builders, which has

regarded as worthless by you,

He is 'the stone which was

you whole.

this man stand here before

from the dead, in him does

crucified, whom God raised

Christ of Nazareth, whom you

that in the name of Jesus

to all the people of Israel,

corner.
12 There is salvation in none
other, for neither is there any
other name under heaven,
that is given among men, by
which we must be saved!"
13 Now when they saw the
boldness of Peter and John,
and had perceived that they
were unlearned and ignorant
men, they marveled. They

16saying, "What shall we do
conferred among themselves,
out of the council, they
commanded them to go aside
15But when they had
against it.
they could say nothing
healed standing with them,
14Seeing the man who was
been with Jesus.
recognized that they had

anyone in this name."
now on they don't speak to
let's threaten them, that from
further among the people,
17But so that this spreads no
can't deny it.
dwell in Jerusalem, and we
be plainly seen by all who
done through them, as can
a notable miracle has been
to these men? Because indeed

the things which we saw and
so for we can't help telling
to God, judge for yourselves,
to listen to you rather than
is right in the sight of God
answered them, "Whether it
is But Peter and John
name of Jesus.
speak at all nor teach in the
commanded them not to
18 They called them, and

forty years old.

performed was more than
miracle of healing was

22For the man on whom this

God for that which was done.
people; for everyone glorified

punish them, because of the
them go, finding no way to

threatened them, they let

21When they had further

heard."

the heaven, the earth, the sea,
Lord, you are God, who made
with one accord, and said, "O
lifted up their voice to God
24 When they heard it, they
them.
said to
priests and the elders had
reported all that the chief
their own company, and
23 Being let go, they came to

27 "For truly in this city

Christ.

Lord, and against his

council together, against the

a stand, and the rulers take

28 The kings of the earth take

peoples plot a vain thing?

the nations rage, and the

servant, David, said, 'Why do

29 who by the mouth of your

and all that is in them;

threats, and grant to your
Saviour, Lord, look at their

to happen.

and your council foreordained
to do whatever your hand

gathered together

the people of Israel, were

Pilate, with the Gentiles and

both Herod and Pontius

Jesus, whom you anointed,

against your holy servant,

were all filled with the
were gathered together. They
place was shaken where they
31 When they had prayed, the
holy servant Jesus."
through the name of your
and wonders may be done
hand to heal; and that signs
30 while you stretch out your
with all boldness,
servants to speak your word

Holy Spirit, and they spoke
the word of God with
boldness.

32 The multitude of those who
believed were of one heart
and soul. Not one of them
claimed that anything of the
things which he possessed
was his own, but they had all
things in common.

33 With great power, the

apostles gave their testimony
of the resurrection of the
Lord Jesus. Great grace was
on

them all.

34 For neither was there
among them any who lacked,
for as many as were owners
of lands or houses sold them,
and brought the proceeds of
the things that were sold,

race,

Levite, a man of Cyprus by

son of Encouragement), a

(which is being interpreted,

was summoned Barnabas

disciples, who by the apostles

needed.

each, according as anyone had

distribution was made to

apostles, feet, and

and laid them at the

37having a field, sold it, and
brought the money and laid
it at the apostles' feet.

Acts of the Apostles Chapter 5

1But a certain man named
Ananias, with Sapphira, his
wife, sold a possession,
and kept back part of the
price, his wife also being
aware of it, and brought a

the
certain part, and laid it at

apostles' feet.

But Peter said, "Ananias,

why has Satan filled your

heart to lie to the Holy

Spirit, and to keep back part

of the price of the land?

While you kept it, didn't it

remain your own? After it

was sold, wasn't it in your

power? How is it that you
have

conceived this thing in your
heart? You haven't lied to
men, but to God."

Anna's hearing these
words, fell down and died.
Great fear came on all who
heard these things.
The young men arose and
wrapped him up, and they

carried him out and buried him.

About three hours later, his wife, not knowing what had happened, came in.

Peter answered her, "Tell me whether you sold the land for so much." She said, "Yes, for so much."

But Peter asked her, "How is it that you have agreed

her out and buried her by
carried

found her dead, and they
young men came in and

at his feet, and died. The

102he fell down immediately

and they will carry you out."

Your husband are at the door,

of those who have buried

of the Lord? Behold, the feet

together to tempt the spirit

13None of the rest dared to
accord in Solomon's porch.
with one
the people. They were all
wonders were done among
apostles many signs and
by the hands of the
who heard these things.
whole assembly and on the
11Great fear came on the
her husband.

join them, however the people
honored them.

14 More believers were added
to the Lord, multitudes of
both men and women.

15 They even carried out the
sick into the streets, and laid
them on cots and mattresses,
so that as Peter came by
at the least his shadow might
overshadow some of them.

16 Multitudes also came
together from the cities
around Jerusalem, bringing
sick people, and those who
were

tortured by unclean spirits:
and they were all healed.
17 But the high priest rose up,
and all those who were with
him (which is the sect of the
Saducees), and they

words of this life."
temple to the people all the
20"Go stand and speak in the
and said,
night, and brought them out,
opened the prison doors by
19But an angel of the Lord
public custody.
apostles, and put them in
18and laid hands on the
were filled with jealousy.

22 But the officers who came
them brought.
sent to the prison to have
the children of Israel, and
together, and all the senate of
and called the council
those who were with him,
high priest came, and
daybreak, and taught. But the
entered into the temple about
21 When they heard this, they

and the chief priests heard
the captain of the temple,
24 Now when the high priest,
found no one inside!"
when we opened them, we
standing before the doors, but
and locked, and the guards
23 We found the prison shut
reported,
prison. They returned and
didn't find them in the

these words, they were very
perplexed about them and
what might become of this.
Someone came and told them,
"Behold, the men whom you
put in prison are in the
temple, standing and teaching
the people."
Then the captain went
with the officers, and brought
them without violence, for

teaching, and intend to bring
filled Jerusalem with your
this name? Behold, you have
command you not to teach in
saying, "Didn't we strictly
questioned them,
the council. The high priest
them, they set them before
When they had brought
people might stone them.
they were afraid that the

repentance to Israel, and

and a Savior to give

right hand to be a Prince

31 God exalted him with his

killed, hanging him on a tree.

raised up Jesus, whom you

30 The God of our fathers

rather than men.

answered, "We must obey God

39 But Peter and the apostles

this man's blood on us."

remission of
sins.

32 We are His witnesses of
these things; and so also is
the Holy Spirit, whom God
has given to those who obey
him."

33 But they when they heard
this, were cut to the heart,
and determined to kill them.
34 But one stood up in the

Then as rose up, making
36 For before these days

you are about to do.

concerning these men, what
of Israel, be careful

37 He said to them, "You men

apostles out for a little while.
commanded to put the

honored by all the people, and
Gamaliel, a teacher of the law,
council, a Pharisee named

Galilee rose up in the days of
37 After this man, Judas of
nothing.
to
him, were dispersed, and came
and all as many as obeyed
themselves: who was slain;
four hundred, joined
about
to whom a number of men,
himself out to be somebody;

the enrollment, and drew
away some people after him.
He

also perished, and all as
many as obeyed him, were
scattered abroad.

Now I tell you, withdraw

from these men, and leave
them alone. For if this counsel
or this work is of men, it
will be overthrown.

41 They therefore departed

do.

name of Jesus, and let them
them not to speak in the

beat them and commanded

Summoning the apostles, they

40 They agreed with him.

to be fighting against God!"

and you would be found even

not be able to overthrow it,

39 But if it is of God, you will

from the presence of the
council, rejoicing that they
were counted worthy to
suffer

dishonor for Jesus' name.
Every day in the temple
and at home, they never

stopped teaching and
preaching Jesus, the Christ.

Acts of the Apostles

Chapter 6

Now in those days, when the
number of the disciples was
multiplying, a complaint arose
from the Hellenists
against the Hebrews, because
their widows were neglected
in the daily service.
The twelve summoned the
multitude of the disciples and
said, "It is not appropriate
for us to forsake the word of

God and serve tables.

Therefore select from among

you, brothers, seven men of

good report, full of the Holy

Spirit and of wisdom,

whom we may appoint over

this business.

But we will continue

steadfastly in prayer and in

the ministry of the word."

These words pleased the

The word of God increased
on them.
prayed, they laid their hands
on apostles. When they had
seen whom they set before the
proselyte of Antioch;
Parmenas, and Nicolaus, a
Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon,
and of the Holy Spirit, Philip,
Stephen, a man full of faith
and whole multitude. They chose

of the synagogue called "The
But some of those who were
people.
wonders and signs among the
power, performed great
82 Stephen, full of faith and
obedient to the faith.
company of the priests were
Jerusalem exceedingly. A great
disciples multiplied in
and the number of the

him speak blasphemous words
men to say, "We have heard
all then they secretly induced
the spirit by which he spoke
withstand the wisdom and
10 They weren't able to
disputing with Stephen.
Cilicia and Asia arose,
Alexandrians, and of those of
Cyrenians, of the
Liberians," and of the

against Moses and
God."

12 They stirred up the people,
the elders, and the scribes,
and came against him and
seized him, and brought him
in to the council,
13 and set up false witnesses
who said, "This man never
stops speaking blasphemous
words against this holy

Acts of the Apostles

face of an angel.

saw his face like it was the

fastening their eyes on him,

15 All who sat in the council,

which Moses delivered to us."

will change the customs

will destroy this place, and

that this Jesus of Nazareth

14 For we have heard him say

place and the law.

Chapter 7

The high priest said, "Are these things so?"

She said, "Brothers and

fathers, listen. The God of

glory appeared to our father

Abraham, when he was in

Mesopotamia, before he lived

in Haran,

and said to him, 'Get out of

your land, and from your

relatives, and come into a
land which I will show you.
Then he came out of the
land of the Chaldeans, and
lived in Haran. From there,
when his father was dead,
God
moved him into this land,
where you are now living.
He gave him no inheritance
in it, not so much as to

set his foot on. He promised
that he would give it to him
for a possession, and to his
seed after him, when he still
had no child.

God spoke in this way: that
his seed would live as aliens
in a strange land, and that
they would be enslaved and
mistreated for four hundred
years.

father of Jacob, and Isaac became the
eighth day. Isaac became the
and circumcised him the
became the father of Isaac,
of circumcision. So Abraham
He gave him the covenant
serve me in this place.
that will they come out, and
bondage,' said God, 'and after
which they will be in
I will judge the nation to

made him governor over

Pharaoh, king of Egypt. He

him favor and wisdom before

all his afflictions, and gave

10 and delivered him out of

him,

him into Egypt. God was with

jealousy against Joseph, sold

9" The patriarchs moved with

twelve patriarchs.

became the father of the

was made known to his
130n the second time Joseph
time.
sent out our fathers the first
there was grain in Egypt, he
12But when Jacob heard that
Our fathers found no food.
Canaan, and great affliction.
all the land of Egypt and
11Now a famine came over
Egypt and all his house.

the tomb that Abraham
back to Shechem, and laid in
it and they were brought
and our fathers,
Egypt, and he died, himself
Jacob went down into
relatives, seventy-five souls.
Jacob, his father, and all his
family sent, and summoned
was revealed to Pharaoh.
brothers, and Joseph's race

bought for a price in silver
from

the children of Hamor of
Shechem.

17" But as the time of the
promise came close which
God had sworn to Abraham,
the people grew and
multiplied
in Egypt,
18 until there arose a

different kind, who didn't
know Joseph.

The same took advantage
of our race, and mistreated
our fathers, and forced them
to throw out their babies, so
that they wouldn't stay alive.
So at that time Moses was
born, and was exceedingly
handsome. He was nourished
three months in his father's

house.

21 When he was thrown out,
Pharaoh's daughter took him
up, and reared him as her

own son.

22 Moses was instructed in all
the wisdom of the Egyptians.
He was mighty in his words
and works.

23 But when he was forty
years old, it came into his

deliverance; but they didn't
brothers understood that God,
by his hand, was giving them
He supposed that his
Egyptian.
oppressed, striking the
avenged him who was
wrong, he defended him, and
satisfying one of them suffer
the children of Israel.
heart to visit his brothers,

a ruler and a judge over us?
away saying, 'Who made you
neighbor wrong pushed him
S? But he who did his
wrong one another?'
you are brothers. Why do you
at peace again, saying, 'Sirs,
fought, and urged them to be
appeared to them as they
S? The day following, he
understand.

appeared to him in the
fulfilled, an angel of the Lord
30" When forty years were
sons.
became the father of two
land of Midian, where he
and became a stranger in the
29 Moses fled at this saying,
yesterday?
you killed the Egyptian
28 Do you want to kill me, as

dared not look
of Jacob'. Moses trembled, and
the God of Isaac, and the God
fathers, the God of Abraham,
32'I am the God of your
the Lord came to him,
came close to see, a voice of
wondered at the sight. As he
31 When Moses saw it, he
a flame of fire in a bush.
wilderness of Mount Sinai, in

will send you into Egypt.
to deliver them. Now come, I
down
their groaning. I have come
is in Egypt, and have heard
affliction of my people that
I have surely seen the
stand is holy ground.
for the place where you
your sandals off of your feet,
The Lord said to him, 'Take

26, and in the wilderness for
signs in Egypt, in the Red
having worked wonders and
36 This man led them out,
appeared to him in the bush.
hand of the angel who
ruler and a deliverer by the
God has sent him as both a
you a ruler and a judge?--
refused, saying, 'Who made
35' This Moses, whom they

with

him on Mount Sinai, and

with the angel that spoke to

assembly in the wilderness

38 This is he who was in the

among your brothers, like me,

up a prophet for you from

'The Lord our God will raise

said to the children of Israel,

37 This is that Moses, who

forty years.

we don't know what has
us out of the land of Egypt,
for as for this Moses, who led
us, that will go before us,
40 saying to Aaron, 'Make us
in their hearts to Egypt,
rejected him, and turned back
wouldn't be obedient, but
39 to whom our fathers
living oracles to give to us,
our fathers, who received

and sacrifices forty years in
you offer to me slain animals
the book of the prophets, 'Did
the sky as it is written in
them up to serve the army of
AS But God turned, and gave
the works of their hands.
to the idol, and rejoiced in
days, and brought a sacrifice
Al They made a calf in those
become of him.'

the wilderness, O house of
Israel?

You took up the tabernacle
of Moloch, the star of your
god Rephan, the figures which
you made to worship. I
will carry you away beyond
Babylon.

Our fathers had the
tabernacle of the testimony
in the wilderness, even as he

to the days of David,
before the face of our fathers,
nations, whom God drove out
into the possession of the
Joshua when they entered
their turn, brought in with
45 which also our fathers, in
the pattern that he had seen;
him to make it according to
commanded
who spoke to Moses

46who found favor in the
sight of God, and asked to
find a habitation for the God
of Jacob.

47But Solomon built him a
house.

48However, the Most High
doesn't dwell in temples
made with hands, as the
prophet says,

49'heaven is my throne, and

Holy Spirit! As your fathers
ears, you always resist the
uncircumcised in heart and
51 "You stiff-necked and
these things?"
50 Didn't my hand make all
my rest?
Lord; or what is the place of
you build me?" says the
feet. What kind of house will
the earth a footstool for my

didn't keep it!"
was ordained by angels, and
You received the law as it
and murderers.
have now become betrayers
Righteous One, of whom you
foretold the coming of the
They killed those who
didn't your fathers persecute?
Which of the prophets
did, so you do.

God,
standing on the right hand of
Jesus
saw the glory of God, and
steadfastly into heaven, and
Holy Spirit, looked up
55But he, being full of the
him with their teeth.
heart, and they dashed at
things, they were cut to the
54Now when they heard these

56and said, "Behold, I see the
heavens opened, and the Son
of Man standing at the right
hand of God!"

57But they cried out with a
loud voice, and stopped their
ears, and rushed at him with
one accord.

58They threw him out of the
city and stoned him. The
witnesses placed their

garments at the feet of a

young man

named Saul.

So they stoned Stephen as he

called out, saying, "Lord Jesus,

receive my spirit!"

He knelt down, and cried

with a loud voice, "Lord, don't

hold this sin against them!"

When he had said this, he fell

asleep.

Acts of the Apostles

Chapter 8

Paul was consenting to his death. A great persecution arose against the assembly which was in Jerusalem in that

day. They were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except for the apostles.

Devout men buried Stephen,
and lamented greatly over
him.

But Saul ravaged the
assembly, entering into every
house, and dragged both men
and women off to prison.
Therefore those who were
scattered abroad went around
preaching the word.
Philip went down to the

city of Samaria, and
proclaimed to them the Christ.
The multitudes listened with
one accord to the things that
were spoken by Philip, when
they heard and saw the
signs which he did.
For unclean spirits came out
of many of those who had
them. They came out, crying
with a loud voice. Many

to be some great one,
Zamaria, making himself out
people of
the city and amazed the
used to practice sorcery in
man, Simon by name, who
But there was a certain
city.
There was great joy in that
lame were healed.
who had been paralyzed and

concerning the Kingdom of
Philip preaching good news
But when they believed

sorceries.

had amazed them with his
because for a long time he
They listened to him,
great power of God."

saying, "This man is that

from the least to the greatest,
to whom they all listened,

that Gamaria had received
who were at Jerusalem heard
14 Now when the apostles
occurred, he was amazed.
signs and great miracles
continued with Philip. Seeing
believed. Being baptized, he
13 Simon himself also
both men and women.
Christ, they were baptized,
God and the name of Jesus

the word of God, they sent
Peter and John to them,

15 who, when they had come
down, prayed for them, that
they might receive the Holy
Spirit;

16 for as yet he had fallen on
none of them. They had only
been baptized in the name of
Christ Jesus.

17 Then they laid their hands

on them, and they received
the Holy Spirit.

Now when Simon saw that
the Holy Spirit was given
through the laying on of the
apostles' hands, he offered
them money,
saying, "Give me also this
power, that whoever I lay my
hands on may receive the
Holy Spirit."

if perhaps the thought of
your wickedness, and ask God
Repent therefore of this,
heart isn't right before God.
lot in this matter, for your
You have neither part nor
with money!
could obtain the gift of God
you, because you thought you
"May your silver perish with
But Peter said to him,

your heart may be forgiven
you.

23 For I see that you are in
the gall of bitterness and in
the bondage of iniquity."
24 Simon answered, "Pray for
me to the Lord, that none of
the things which you have
spoken happen to me."

25 They therefore, when they
had testified and spoken the

27He arose and went; and

is a desert."

from Jerusalem to Gaza. This
the way that goes down

and go toward the south to

spoke to Philip, saying, "Arise,

28But an angel of the Lord

villages of the Samaritans.

the Good News to many

Jerusalem, and preached

word of the Lord, returned to

Isaiah.
was reading the prophet
sitting in his chariot, and
He was returning and
come to Jerusalem to worship.
over all her treasure, who had
of the Ethiopians, who was
seen
authority under Candace,
Ethiopia, a eunuch of great
behold, there was a man of

30 Philip said to Philip,
"Go near, and join yourself to
this chariot."

31 Philip ran to him, and
heard him reading Isaiah the
prophet, and said, "Do you
understand what you are
reading?"

32 He said, "How can I, unless
someone explains it to me?"
He begged Philip to come up

Who will declare His
judgment was taken away.
In his humiliation, his
mouth.
is silent, so he doesn't open
As a lamb before his shearer
as a sheep to the slaughter.
reading was this, "He was led
Scripture which he was
Now the passage of the
and sit with him.

Jesus.

Scripture, preached to him
and beginning from this

35 Philip opened his mouth,

or about someone else?"

talking about? About himself,

Philip, "Who is the prophet

34 The eunuch answered

earth."

taken from the

generation? For his life is

baptized?"
keeping me from being
is water. What is
the eunuch said, "Behold, here
they came to some water, and
36As they went on the way,

38 He commanded the chariot
 to stand still, and they both
 went down into the water,
 both Philip and the eunuch,
 and he baptized him.

39 When they came up out of
 the water, the Spirit of the
 Lord caught Philip away and

Chapter 9

Acts of the Apostles

Chapter 9

to

all the cities, until he came
preached the Good News to
Aotus. Passing through, he
40 But Philip was found at
way rejoicing.

any more, for he went on his
the church didn't see him

Jerusalem.

might bring them bound to
whether men or women, he
any who were of the Way.

Damascus, that if he found
him to the synagogue of

Saul asked for letters from
went to the high priest,

the disciples of the Lord,

threats and slaughter against

But Saul, still breathing

Lord?" The Lord said, "I am
He said, "Who are you,
persecute me?"
"Saul, Saul, why do you
heard a voice saying to him,
He fell on the earth, and
around him.
light from the sky shone
Damasus, and suddenly a
that he got close to
As he traveled, it happened

Jesus, whom you are
persecuting.

But rise up, and enter into
the city, and you will be told
what you must do."

The men who traveled with
him stood speechless, hearing
the sound, but seeing no one.
And he arose from the ground,
and when his eyes were

opened, he saw no one. They

11 The Lord said to him,
said, "Behold, it's me, Lord."
in a vision," Ananias!" He
Ananias. The Lord said to him
disciple at Damascus named
10 Now there was a certain
not drunk.
three days, and neither ate
He was without sight for
brought him into Damascus.
led him by the hand, and

receive
hands on him, that he might
coming in, and laying his
seen a man named Ananias
and in a vision he has
praying,
Tarsus. For behold, he is
for one named Saul, a man of
inquire in the house of Judah
which is called Straight, and
"Arise, and go to the street

his sight."

13 But Ananias answered,

"Lord, I have heard from

many about this man, how

much evil he did to your

saints at

Jerusalem.

14 Here he has authority from

the chief priests to bind all

who call on your name."

15 But the Lord said to him,

"Go your way for he is my

chosen vessel to bear my

name before the nations and

kings, and the children of

Israel.

For I will show him how

many things he must suffer

for my name's sake."

As Ananias departed, and

entered into the house, laying

his hands on him, he said,

19 He took food and was
arose and was baptized.
He received his sight. He
scales fell from his eyes, and
like immediately something like
the Holy Spirit."

your sight, and be filled with
me, that you may receive
by which you came, has sent
appeared to you on the road
"Brother Saul, the Lord, who

he who in Jerusalem made
amazed, and said, "Isn't this
SIAI who heard him were

God.

Christ, that he is the Son of
synagogue he proclaimed the
Immediately in the

Damascus.

disciples who were at

several days with the

strengthened. Saul stayed

23When many days were

Christ.

proving that this is the

Jews who lived at Damascus,

strength, and confounded the

22But Saul increased more in

priests!"

bound before the chief

here intending to bring them

this name? And he had come

havoc of those who called on

26 When Saul had come to

him in a basket.

through the wall, lowering

by night, and let him down

25 But his disciples took him

that they might kill him,

the gates both day and night

known to Saul. They watched

24 But their plot became

together to kill him,

fulfilled, the Jews conspired

Jerusalem, he tried to join
himself to the disciples; but
they were all afraid of him,
not

believing that he was a
disciple.

But Barnabas took him, and
brought him to the apostles,
and declared to them how he
had seen the Lord in the
way, and that he had spoken

to him, and how at Damascus
he had preached boldly in the
name of Jesus.

28 He was with them entering
into Jerusalem,

29 preaching boldly in the
name of the Lord Jesus. He
spoke and disputed against
the Hellenists, but they were
seeking to kill him.

30 When the brothers knew it,

They brought him down to
Caesarea, and sent him off to
Tarsus.

3120 the assemblies
throughout all Judaea and
Galilee and Samaria had
peace, and were built up.
They were

multiplied, walking in the
fear of the Lord and in the
comfort of the Holy Spirit.

Jesus Christ heals you. Get up
Peter said to him, "Aeneas,
paralyzed.
years, because he was
been bedridden for eight
man named Aeneas, who had
33 There he found a certain
who lived at Lydda.
came down also to the saints
throughout all those parts, he
32 It happened, as Peter went

was full of good works and
woman
translated, means Dorcas. This
Tabitha, which when
certain disciple named
36Now there was at Joppa a
turned to the Lord.
in Sharon saw him, and they
35All who lived at Lydda and
Immediately he arose.
and make your bed!"

acts of mercy which she did.
37 It happened in those days
that she fell sick, and died.
When they had washed her,
they laid her in an upper
room.

38 As Lydia was near Joppa,
the disciples, hearing that
Peter was there, sent two
men to him, imploring him
not to

them.
made while she was with
garments which Dorcas had
showing the coats and
stood by him weeping, and
widows
the upper room. All the
come, they brought him into
with them. When he had
Peter got up and went
delay in coming to them.

42 And it became known

presented her alive.

saints and widows, he

raised her up. Calling the

41 He gave her his hand, and

Peter, she sat up.

her eyes, and when she saw

"Tabitha, get up!" She opened

Turning to the body, he said,

kneeled down and prayed.

40 Peter put them all out, and

throughout all jobs, and

many believed in the Lord.

It happened, that he stayed

many days in jobs with one

Simon, a tanner.

Acts of the Apostles

Chapter 10

Now there was a certain

man in Caesarea, Cornelius by

name, a centurion of what

was called the Italian

him,
coming to him, and saying to
vision an angel of God
the day he clearly saw in a
At about the ninth hour of
and always prayed to God.
generously to the people,
who gave gifts for the needy
feared God with all his house,
a devout man, and one who
Regiment,

Peter.

get Simon, who is surnamed

Now send men to Joppa, and

before God.

have done up for a memorial

and your gifts to the needy

said to him, "Your prayers

said, "What is it, Lord?" He

him, and being frightened,

He, fastening his eyes on

"Cornelius!"

8The lodges with one Simon, a
tanner, whose house is by the
seaside."

7When the angel who spoke
to him had departed,
Cornelius called two of his
household servants and a
devout
soldier of those who waited
on him continually.
8Having explained everything

to them, he sent them to
Joppa.

Now on the next day as
they were on their journey,
and got close to the city,
Peter went up on the
house-top to

pray at about noon.

10 He became hungry and
desired to eat, but while they
were preparing, he fell into a

and birds of the sky.

earth, wild animals, reptiles,

four-footed animals of the

land which were all kinds of

on the earth,

corners

great sheet let down by four

descending to him, like a

a certain container

all He saw heaven opened and

transcendence.

13 A voice came to him, "Rise,
Peter, kill and eat!"

14 But Peter said, "Not so,
Lord; for I have never eaten
anything that is common or
unclean."

15 A voice came to him again
the second time, "What God
has cleansed, you must not
call unclean."

16 This was done three times,

18 and called and asked
stood before the gate,
inquiry for Simon's house,
Cornelius, having made
men who were sent by
might mean, behold, the
vision which he had seen
perplexed in himself what the
17 Now while Peter was very
was received up into heaven.
and immediately the vessel

whether Simon, who was
surnamed Peter, was lodging
there.

19 While Peter was pondering
the vision, the Spirit said to
him, "Behold, three men seek
you.

20 But arise, get down, and go
with them, doubting nothing;
for I have sent them."

21 Peter went down to the

men, and said, "Behold, I am
he whom you seek. Why have
you come?"

St. They said, "Cornelius, a
centurion, a righteous man
and one who fears God, and
well spoken of by all the
nation of the Jews, was
directed by a holy angel to
invite you to his house, and
to listen to what you say."

his relatives
them, having called together
Cornelius was waiting for
entered into Caesar's
240n the next day they
accompanied him.
brothers from Joppa
with them, and some of the
Peter arose and went out
lodged them. On the next day
232o he called them in and

gathered together.

went in and found many

As he talked with him, he

am also a man."

saying, "Stand up! I myself

But Peter raised him up,

worshiped him.

him, fell down at his feet, and

Peter entered, Cornelius met

When it happened that

and his near friends.

He said to them, "You
yourself know how it is an
unlawful thing for a man
who is a Jew to join himself
to

come to one of another
nation, but God has shown me
that I shouldn't call any man
unholy or unclean.

Therefore also I came
without complaint when I

gives to the needy
prayer is heard, and your
31 and said, 'Cornelius, your
me in bright clothing,
behold, a man stood before
prayed in my house, and
hour, and at the ninth hour, I
ago, I was fasting until this
30 Cornelius said, 'Four days
why did you send for me?'
was sent for. I ask therefore,

remembered in the sight of
God.

32Send therefore to Joppa,
and summon Simon, who is
surnamed Peter. He lodges in
the house of Simon a tanner,
by the seaside. When he
comes, he will speak to you.
33Therefore I sent to you at
once, and it was good of you
to come. Now therefore we

are all here present in the
sight of God to hear all

things that have been

commanded you by God."

34Peter opened his mouth

and said, "Truly I perceive

that God doesn't show

favoritism;

35but in every nation he

who fears him and works

righteousness is acceptable to

after

Judea, beginning from Galilee,
proclaimed throughout all

happened, which was

37 You yourselves know what

--all--

by Jesus Christ--he is Lord of
preaching good news of peace
the children of Israel,

38 The word which he sent to

him.

everything he did both in the
39 We are witnesses of
for God was with him.
were oppressed by the devil,
good and healing all who
who went about doing
Holy Spirit and with power,
God anointed him with the
38 even Jesus of Nazareth, how
preached;
the baptism which John

country of the Jews, and in
Jerusalem; whom they also
killed,

hanging him on a tree.

God raised him up the

third day, and gave him to be
revealed,

Altogether to all the people, but to

witnesses who were chosen

before by God, to us, who ate

and drank with him after

in him will receive remission
name everyone who believes
about him, that through his
43 All the prophets testify
the living and the dead.
Judge of
appointed by God as the
testify that this is he who is
preach to the people and to
42 He commanded us to
he rose from the dead.

of sins."

44 While Peter was still

speaking these words, the

Holy Spirit fell on all those

who heard the word.

45 They of the circumcision

who believed were amazed, as

many as came with Peter,

because the gift of the Holy

Spirit was also poured out on

the Gentiles.

baptized in the name of
48He commanded them to be
baptized?"
well as we should not be
received the Holy Spirit as
water, that these who have
47"Can any man forbid the
Peter answered,
and magnifying God. Then
speaking in other languages
46For they heard them

Chapter 11 Acts of the Apostles

the circumcision contended
Jerusalem, those who were of
When Peter had come up to
also received the word of God.
heard that the Gentiles had
brothers who were in Judea
Now the apostles and the

him to stay some days.
Jesus Christ. Then they asked

container descending like it
saw a vision: a certain
praying, and in a trance I
"I was in the city of Job
saying,
explained to them in order,
But Peter began, and
with them!"
nunciated men, and ate
saying, "You went in to
with him,

to me, 'Rise, Peter, kill and
I also heard a voice saying
the sky.
creeping things, and birds of
earth, wild animals,
the four-footed animals of the
at it, I considered, and saw
When I had looked intently
It came as far as me.
from heaven by four corners.
Was a great sheet let down

10 This was done three times,

unclean.

cleansed, don't you call

heaven, 'What God has

the second time out of

But a voice answered me

month.

has ever entered into my

nothing unholly or unclean

8 But I said, 'Not so, Lord, for

eat!

and we

brothers also accompanied me
discriminating. These six

with them, without

12 The Spirit told me to go

sent from Caesarea to me.

where I was, having been

men stood before the house

11 Behold, immediately three

into heaven.

and all were drawn up again

15 As I began to speak, the

house.

saved you and all your

words by which you will be
14 who will speak to you

whose surname is Peter,

'Send to Joppa, and get Simon

his house, and saying to him,

seen the angel standing in

13 He told us how he had

entered into the man's house.

Christ, who was I, that I
believed in the Lord Jesus
the same gift as us, when we
If then God gave to them
Holy Spirit.
you will be baptized in the
indeed baptized in water, but
the Lord, how he said, 'John
I remembered the word of
as on us at the beginning.
Holy Spirit fell on them, even

oppression that arose about
scattered abroad by the
19 They therefore who were

life!"

to the Gentiles repentance to
"Then God has also granted
and glorified God, saying,
things, they held their peace,
18 When they heard these

Withstand God?"

could

21 The hand of the Lord was
Jesus.
Hellenists, preaching the Lord
come to Antioch, when they had
them, men of Cyprus and
20 But there were some of
no one except to Jews only.
Antioch, speaking the word to
Phoenicia, Cyprus, and
26 Stephen traveled as far as

and had seen the grace of
33 who, when he had come,
to go as far as Antioch,

Barnabas

Jerusalem. They sent out

assembly which was in

came to the ears of the

32 The report concerning them

to the Lord.

number believed and turned

with them, and a great

26 When he had found him, he
Tarsus to look for Saul.
27 Barnabas went out to
added to the Lord.
faith, and many people were
full of the Holy Spirit and of
24 For he was a good man, and
near to the Lord.
heart they should remain
them all, that with purpose of
God, was glad. He exhorted

28One of them named Ablas

Antioch.

came down from Jerusalem to
29Now in these days, prophets

Christians in Antioch.

disciples were first called

and taught many people. The

together with the assembly

year they were gathered

happened, that for a whole

brought him to Antioch. It

stood up, and indicated by
the spirit that there should
be a great famine all over
the

world, which also happened in
the days of Claudius.
As any of the disciples had
plenty each determined to
send relief to the brothers
who lived in Judea;
30 which they also did,

291.
the hands of Barnabas and
sending it to the elders by

Acts of the Apostles Chapter 12

of John, with the sword.
She killed James, the brother
assembly.
to oppress some of the
Herod stretched out his hands
Now about that time, King

3 When he saw that it pleased
the Jews, he proceeded to
seize Peter also. This was
during the days of
unlawful
bread.

4 When he had arrested him,
he put him in prison, and
delivered him to four squads
of four soldiers each to guard
him, intending to bring him

out to the people after the
Passover.

Peter therefore was kept in
the prison, but constant
prayer was made by the
assembly to God for him.

The same night when Herod
was about to bring him out,
Peter was sleeping between
two soldiers, bound with
two chains. Guards in front of

sandals." He did so. He said
dressed and put on your
8The angel said to him, "Get
off from his hands.
up quickly!" His chains fell
woke him up, saying, "Stand
struck Peter on the side, and
light shone in the cell. He
Lord stood by him, and a
7And behold, an angel of the
the door kept the prison.

to him, "Put on your cloak,
and follow me."

And he went out and
followed him. He didn't know
that what was being done by
the angel was real, but
thought

he saw a vision.
10 When they were past the
first and the second guard,
they came to the iron gate

that leads into the city which
opened to them by itself.
They went out, and went
down one street, and
immediately the angel
departed from
him.

11 When Peter had come to
himself, he said, "Now I truly
know that the Lord has sent
out his angel and delivered

were praying.
were gathered together and
many

surname was Mark, where
the mother of John whose
came to the house of Mary,
is thinking about that, he

expecting."

Jewish people were

and from everything the

me out of the hand of Herod,

13 When Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a maid named Rhoda came to answer. 14 When she recognized Peter's voice, she didn't open the gate for joy but ran in, and reported that Peter was standing in front of the gate. 15 They said to her, "You are crazy!" But she insisted that it was so. They said, "It is

prison. He said, "Tell these

the

Lord had brought him out of
declared to them how the

with his hand to be silent,

17 But he, beckoning to them

were amazed.

opened, they saw him, and
knocking. When they had

16 But Peter continued

his angel."

commanded that they
examined the guards, and
him, and didn't find him, he
19 When Herod had sought for
what had become of Peter.
among the soldiers about
there was no small stir
18 Now as soon as it was day,
and went to another place.
brothers." Then he departed,
things to James, and to the

their country depended on
they asked for peace, because
personal aide, their friend,
made Blasts, the king's
accord to him, and, having
Sidon. They came with one
with the people of Tyre and
Now Herod was very angry
Caesarea, and stayed there.
Went down from Judea to
He should be put to death.

the
king's country for food.
Soon an appointed day Herod
dressed himself in royal
clothing, sat on the throne,
and gave a speech to them.
"The people shouted, 'The
voice of a god, and not of a
man!'"
Immediately an angel of
the Lord struck him, because

he didn't give God the glory,
and he was eaten by worms
and died.

24 But the word of God grew
and multiplied.

25 Barnabas and Saul
returned to Jerusalem, when
they had fulfilled their
service, also taking with
them John

whose surname was Mark.

Acts of the Apostles

Chapter 13

Now in the assembly that
was at Antioch there were

some prophets and teachers:

Barnabas, Simon who was

called Niger, Lucius of Cyrene,

Manan the foster brother of

Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

As they served the Lord and

fasted, the Holy Spirit said,

sailed to Cyprus.
to Seleucia. From there they
Holy Spirit, they went down
420, being sent out by the
them away.
hands on them, they sent
and prayed and laid their
3Then, when they had fasted
I have called them."
for me, for the work to which
"Separate Barnabas and Saul

Who was with the procurator,
name was Bar Jesus,
false prophet, a Jew, whose
found a certain sorcerer, a
the island to Paphos, they
When they had gone through
their attendant.
They had also John as
God in the Jewish synagogues.
they proclaimed the word of
When they were at Salamis,

proconscious from the faith.

the

them, seeking to turn aside

interpretation) withstood

so is his name by

But Elymas the sorcerer (for

of God.

and sought to hear the word

summoned Barnabas and Saul

understanding. This man

2erding Paulus, a man of

11 Now, behold, the hand of
ways of the Lord?

cease to pervert the right
righteousness, will you not
the devil, you enemy of all
and all cunning, you son of
10 and said, "Full of all deceit
him,

Spirit, fastened his eyes on
Paul, filled with the Holy

But Saul, who is also called

the Lord is on you, and you
will be blind, not seeing the
sun for a season!"

Immediately a mist and
darkness fell on him. He went
around seeking someone to
lead him by the hand.
Then the procurator, when
he saw what was done,
believed, being astonished at
the teaching of the Lord.

and sat down.

day

synagogue on the Sabbath

Pisidia. They went into the

Perda, came to Antioch of

14 But they passing on from

returned to Jerusalem.

John departed from them and

came to Perda in Pamphylia.

set sail from Paphos, and

13 Now Paul and his company

15 After the reading of the

law and the prophets, the
rulers of the synagogue sent
to them, saying, "Brothers, if
you have any word of
exhortation for the people,
speak."

16 Paul stood up, and
beckoning with his hand said,
"Men of Israel, and you who
fear God, listen.

17 The God of this people
chose our fathers, and exalted
the people when they stayed
as aliens in the land of
Egypt, and with an uplifted
arm, he led them out of it.
18 For a period of about forty
years he put up with them
in the wilderness.
19 When he had destroyed
seven nations in the land of

Canaan, he gave them their
land for an inheritance, for
about four hundred fifty
years.

20 After these things he gave
them judges until Samuel the
prophet.

21 Afterward they asked for a
king, and God gave to them
Saul the son of Kish, a man
of the tribe of Benjamin, for

Israel according to his

has brought salvation to

From this man's seed, God

will.

my heart, who will do all my

the son of Jesse, a man after

testified, 'I have found David

their king, to whom he also

he raised up David to be

When he had removed him,

forty years.

promise,
S4before his coming, when
John had first preached the
baptism of repentance to
Israel.

S5As John was fulfilling his
course, he said, 'What do you
suppose that I am? I am not
he. But behold, one comes
after me the sandals of
whose feet I am not worthy

prophets which are read
him, nor the voices of the
because they didn't know
Jerusalem, and their rulers,
For those who dwell in
sent out to you.
word of this salvation is
among you who fear God, the
stock of Abraham, and those
Sabbotners, children of the
to unite.

every Sabbath, fulfilled them
by condemning him.
28 Though they found no
cause for death, they still
asked Pilate to have him
killed.

29 When they had fulfilled all
things that were written
about him, they took him
down from the tree, and laid
him

fathers,
the promise made to the
32 We bring you good news of
witnesses to the people.
Jerusalem, who are his
with him from Galilee to
days by those who came up
31 and he was seen for many
the dead,
30 But God raised him from
in a tomb.

thus: 'I will give you the holy
corruption, he has spoken
no more to return to
him up from the dead, now
34"Concerning that he raised
I have become your father.'
psalm, 'You are my Son. Today
is also written in the second
that he raised up Jesus. As it
same to us, their children, in
33that God has fulfilled the

37 But he whom God raised

fathers, and saw decay.

and was laid with his

the counsel of God, fell asleep,
his own generation served

38 For David, after he had in

decay.

allow your Holy One to see

another psalm, 'You will not

39 Therefore he says also in

and sure blessings of David.'

of Moses.
not be justified by the law
things, from which you could
believers is justified from all
and by him everyone who
of sins,
proclaimed to you remission
through this man is
therefore, brothers, that
38Be it known to you
up saw no decay.

of the synagogue, the Gentiles
4220 when the Jews went out

you."

believe, if one declares it to
which you will in no way

a work in your days, a work

wonder, and perish; for I work

41 'Behold, you scoffers, and

in the prophets:

40 Beware therefore, lest that
come on you which is spoken

bedded that these words
might be preached to them
the next Sabbath.

43 Now when the synagogues
broke up, many of the Jews
and of the devout proselytes
followed Paul and Barnabas;
who speaking to them, urged
them to continue in the
grace of God.

44 The next Sabbath almost

46 Paul and Barnabas spoke

blasphemed.

spoken by Paul, and

were

contradicted the things which
with jealousy and

multitudes, they were filled

45 But when the Jews saw the

God.

together to hear the word of
the whole city was gathered

commanded us, saying, 'I have
For so has the Lord
Gentiles.
to the
eternal life, behold, we turn
yourselves unworthy of
from you, and judge
Since indeed you thrust it
should be spoken to you first.
necessary that God's word
out boldly and said, 'It was

set you as a light for the
Gentiles, that you should
bring

salvation to the uttermost
parts of the earth."

As the Gentiles heard this,
they were glad, and glorified
the word of God. As many as
were appointed to eternal
life believed.

The Lord's word was

of their feet against them,

51 But they shook off the dust
of their borders.

Barnabas, and threw them out
persecution against Paul and
and stirred up a

and the chief men of the city,
devout and prominent women
50 But the Jews stirred up the
the region.

spread abroad throughout all

of Greeks believed
multitude both of Jews and
spoke that a great
synagogue of the Jews, and so
they entered together into the
It happened in Iconium that
Chapter 14
Acts of the Apostles
with joy with the Holy Spirit.
The disciples were filled
and came to Iconium.

But the unbelieving Jews
stirred up and embittered the
souls of the Gentiles against
the brothers.

Therefore they stayed there
a long time, speaking boldly
in the Lord, who testified to
the word of his grace,

granting signs and wonders
to be done by their hands.
But the multitude of the

Lycania, Lystra, Derbe, and

and fled to the cities of

they became aware of it,

them,

attempt to mistreat and stone

their rulers, made a violent

Gentiles and the Jews, with

When some of both the

the apostles.

with the Jews, and part with

city was divided. Part sided

the surrounding region.
There they preached the
Good News.

At last a certain man sat,
impotent in his feet, a cripple
from his mother's womb, who
never had walked.

He was listening to Paul
speaking, who fastened eyes
on him, and seeing that he
had faith to be made whole,

"Jupiter," and Paul

12 They called Barnabas

us in the likeness of men!"

"The gods have come down to

in the language of Lycania,

lifted up their voice, saying

what Paul had done, they

11 When the multitude saw

He leaped up and walked.

"Stand upright on your feet!"

10 said with a loud voice,

it, they tore their clothes, and
Barnabas and Paul, heard of
14 But when the apostles,
along with the multitudes,
would have made a sacrifice
garlands to the gates, and
city brought oxen and
temple was in front of their
13 The priest of Jupiter, whose
the chief speaker.

"Mercury," because he was
saw he answered

and
and the earth and the sea,
living God, who made the sky
these vain things to the
that you should turn from
you, and bring you good news,
men of like passions with
these things? We also are
15 Men, why are you doing
crying out,
sprang into the multitude,

all that is in them;
few who in the generations
gone by allowed all the
nations to walk in their own
ways.

Yet he didn't leave himself
without witness, in that he
did good and gave you rains
from the sky and fruitful
seasons, filling our hearts
with food and gladness."

city supposing that he was
and dragged him out of the
Paul,
the multitudes, they stoned
there, and having persuaded
Antioch and Iconium came
19But some Jews from
sacrifice to them.
multitudes from making a
they hardly stopped the
18Even saying these things,

Iconium, and Antioch,

they returned to Lystra,

and had made many disciples,

the Good News to that city,

21 When they had preached

Barnabas to Derbe.

Next day he went out with

entered into the city. On the

around him, he rose up, and

20 But as the disciples stood

deed.

to confirm the souls of the
disciples, exhorting them to
continue in the faith, and
that through many afflictions
we must enter into the
Kingdom of God.
When they had appointed
elders for them in every
assembly, and had prayed
with fasting, they commended
them to the Lord, on whom

of God for the work which
been committed to the grace
Antioch, from where they had
sailed to
down to Attalia.
word in Perga, they went
25 When they had spoken the
Pamphylia.
Pisidia, and came to
24 They passed through
they had believed.

Acts of the Apostles

disciples for a long time.

28 They stayed there with the

nations.

opened a door of faith to the

with them, and that he had

things that God had done

together, they reported all the

had gathered the assembly

27 When they had arrived, and

they had fulfilled.

Chapter 15

Some men came down from
Judea and taught the
brothers, "Unless you are
circumcised after the custom
of
Moses, you can't be saved."
Therefore when Paul and
Barnabas had no small
discord and discussion with
them, they appointed Paul

They caused great joy to all
conversion of the Gentiles.
Samaritan, declaring the
through both Phoenicia and
way by the assembly passed
They being sent on their
about this question.
to the apostles and elders
them, to go up to Jerusalem
Barnabas, and some others of
and

circumcise them, and to
us, saying, "It is necessary to
Pharisees who believed rose
But some of the sect of the
God had done with them.
they reported all things that
apostles and the elders, and the
by the assembly and the
Jerusalem, they were received
When they had come to
the brothers.

command them to keep the
law of Moses."

The apostles and the elders
were gathered together to see
about this matter.

When there had been much
discussion, Peter rose up and
said to them, "Brothers, you

know that a good while
ago God made a choice

among you, that by my mouth

the nations should hear the
word of the Good News, and
believe.

God, who knows the heart,
testified about them, giving
them the Holy Spirit, just like
he did to us.

He made no distinction
between us and them,
cleansing their hearts by
faith.

are."
of the Lord Jesus, just as they
are saved through the grace
of But we believe that we
bear?
fathers nor we were able to
our
the disciples which neither
put a yoke on the neck of
tempt God, that you should
Now therefore why do you

12 All the multitude kept
silence, and they listened to
Barabas and Paul reporting
what signs and wonders God
had done among the nations
through them.

13 After they were silent,
James answered, "Brothers,
listen to me.

14 Simon has reported how
God first visited the nations,

17 That the rest of men may
its ruins. I will set it up,
has fallen. I will again build
tabernacle of David, which
return. I will again build the
16 After these things I will
written,
of the prophets. As it is
15 This agrees with the words
for his name.
to take out of them a people

20 But that we write to them
turn to God,
from among the Gentiles who
that we don't trouble those
19 Therefore my judgment is
God from eternity.'
18 All his works are known to
does all these things.
my name, says the Lord, who
Gentiles who are called by
seek after the Lord; All the

apostles and the elders, with
SSThen it seemed good to the
2abpath."
read in the synagogues every
those who preach him, being
of old has in every city
SIFor Moses from generations
strangled, and from blood.
immorality, from what is
pollution of idols, from sexual
that they abstain from the

elders, and the brothers, to
their hand: "The apostles, the
33They wrote these things by
the brothers.
men among
Barsabbas, and Silas, chief
Barnabas: Judas called
Antioch with Paul and
company and send them to
men out of their
the whole assembly to choose

the brothers who are of the
Gentiles in Antioch, Syria, and
Cilicia: greetings.

24 Because we have heard
that some who went out from
us have troubled you with
words, unsettling your souls,
saying, 'You must be
circumcised and keep the
law,' to whom we gave no
command;

It seemed good to us,
having come to one accord, to
choose out men and send
them to you with our beloved
Barnabas and Paul,
Men who have risked their
lives for the name of our
Lord Jesus Christ.
We have sent therefore
Judas and Silas, who
themselves will also tell you

the same things by word of
mouth.

For it seemed good to the
Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay

no greater burden on you
than these necessary things:

That you abstain from
things sacrificed to idols,

from blood, from things
strangled, and from sexual

immorality.

they rejoiced over the
31 When they had read it,
letter.
delivered the
multitude together, they
Having gathered the
off, they came to Antioch.
3020, when they were sent
with you. Farewell."
yourselves, it will be well
from which if you keep

brothers to the apostles.
back with greetings from the
time there, they were sent
33After they had spent some
them.
many words, and strengthened
encouraged the brothers with
prophets themselves,
32Judas and Silas, also being
encouragement.

35 But Paul and Barnabas
 stayed in Antioch, teaching
 and preaching the word of
 the Lord, with many others
 also.

36 After some days Paul said
 to Barnabas, "Let's return
 now and visit our brothers in

every city in which we
proclaimed the word of the
Lord, to see how they are
doing."

37 Barnabas planned to take
John, who was called Mark,
with them also.

38 But Paul didn't think that
it was a good idea to take
with them someone who had
withdrawn from them in

of God.
by the brothers to the grace
went out, being commended
40but Paul chose Silas, and
sailed away to Cyprus,
took Mark with him, and
from each other. Barnabas
so sharp that they separated
39Then the contention grew
them to do the work.
Pamphylia, and didn't go with

believed; but his father was a
who
Timothy, the son of a Jewess
disciple was there, named
Lystra: and behold, a certain
He came to Derbe and
Chapter 16
Acts of the Apostles
assemblies.
Cilicia, strengthening the
He went through Syria and

As they went on their way
that his father was a Greek.
those parts; for they all knew
of the Jews who were in
and circumcised him because
out with him, and he took
Paul wanted to have him go
good testimony about him.
Lystra and Iconium gave a
The brothers who were at
Greek.

Galatia, they were forbidden
the region of Phrygia and
When they had done through
increased in number daily
strengthened in the faith, and
520 the assemblies were
elders who were at Jerusalem.
ordained by the apostles and
to keep which had been
delivered the decrees to them
through the cities, they

by the Holy Spirit to speak
the word in Asia.

When they had come
opposite Mysia, they tried to
go into Bithynia, but the
Spirit didn't allow them.
Passing by Mysia, they came
down to Troas.

A vision appeared to Paul
in the night. There was a
man of Macedonia standing,

Treas, we made a straight

11 setting sail therefore from

News to them.

called us to preach the Good

concluding that the Lord had

to go out to Macedonia,

vision, immediately we sought

10 When he had seen the

and help us."

"Come over into Macedonia

bedding him, and saying,

city by a riverside, where we
went forth outside of the
130 on the Sabbath day we
city.
staying some days in this
Roman colony. We were
the foremost of the district, a
which is a city of Macedonia,
12 and from there to Philippi,
day following to Neapolis;
course to 2 amothrace, and the

of supposed there was a place

prayer, and we sat down, and
spoke to the women who had
come together.

14 A certain woman named
Lydia, a seller of purple, of
the city of Thyatira, one who
worshiped God, heard us;
whose heart the Lord opened
to listen to the things which

girl having a spirit of
going to prayer, that a certain
it happened, as we were
persuaded us.
house, and stay." So she
to the Lord, come into my
have judged me to be faithful
bedded us, saying, "If you
household were baptized, she
15 When she and her
were spoken by Paul.

becoming greatly annoyed,
many days. But Paul,
182he was doing this for
way of salvation!"
God, who proclaim to us a
servants of the Most High
cried out, "These men are
17Following Paul and us, she
gain by fortune telling.
brought her masters much
division met us, who

turned and said to the spirit,
"I

command you in the name of
Jesus Christ to come out of
her!" It came out that very
hour.

19But when her masters saw
that the hope of their gain
was gone, they seized Paul
and Silas, and dragged them
into the marketplace before

together against them, and
the multitude rose up

Romans."

to accept or to observe, being
which it is not lawful for us
to set forth customs

are agitating our city,

said, "These men, being Jews,
them to the magistrates, they
When they had brought

the rulers.

the magistrate tore their
clothes off of them, and
commanded them to be
beaten with rods.

23 When they had laid many
stripes on them, they threw
them into prison, charging the
jailer to keep them safely.
24 Who, having received such
a command, threw them into
the inner prison, and secured

were shaken; and immediately
foundations of the prison
earthquake, so that the
Suddenly there was a great
them.
to
the prisoners were listening
singing hymns to God, and
and Silas were praying and
But about midnight Paul
their feet in the stocks.

the doors were opened, and
 everyone's bonds were
 loosened.

The jailer, being roused out
 of sleep and seeing the
 prison doors open, drew his
 sword and was about to kill
 himself, supposing that the
 prisoners had escaped.

But Paul cried with a loud

voice, saying, "Don't harm

yourself, for we are all here!"

She called for lights and

sprang in, and fell down

trembling before Paul and

Silas,

and brought them out and

said, "Sirs, what must I do to

be saved?"

They said, "Believe in the

Lord Jesus Christ, and you

his household.

all

immediately baptized, he and

their stripes, and was

hour of the night, and washed

33He took them the same

were in his house.

Lord to him, and to all who

32They spoke the word of the

household."

will be saved, you and your

34He brought them up into
his house, and set food before
them, and rejoiced greatly
with all his household,
having believed in God.
35But when it was day the
magistrates sent the
sergeants, saying, "Let those
men go."
36The jailer reported these
words to Paul, saying, "The

certainly but let them come
release us secretly? No, most
into prison! Do they now
cast us
who are Romans, and have
publicly without a trial, men
"They have beaten us
37 But Paul said to them,
out, and go in peace."
you do; now therefore come
magistrates have sent to let

themselves and bring us
out!"

38The sergeants reported
these words to the

magistrates, and they were
afraid when they heard that
they were

Romans,

39and they came and begged
them. When they had brought
them out, they asked them to

through Amphipolis and
Now when they had passed
Chapter 17
Acts of the Apostles
them, and departed.
encouraged
seen the brothers, they
Lydia's house. When they had
prison, and entered into
40 They went out of the
depart from the city.

Thessalonica, where there was
Apollonia, they came to

6

Jewish synagogues.
Paul, as was his custom,
went in to them, and for
three Sabbath days reasoned
with them from the
Scriptures,
explaining and
demonstrating that the Christ

But the unpersuaded Jews
of the chief women.
not a few
Greeks a great multitude, and
and Silas, of the devout
persuaded, and joined Paul
Some of them were
to you, is the Christ."
"This Jesus, whom I proclaim
from the dead, and saying,
had to suffer and rise again

rulers of the city crying,
certain brothers before the
they dragged Jason and
When they didn't find them,
the people.
sought to bring them out to
the house of Jason, they
city in an uproar. Assaulting
gathering a crowd, set the
from the marketplace, and
took along some wicked men

"These who have turned the
world upside down have come
here also,

Whom Jason has received.
These all act contrary to the
decrees of Caesar, saying that
there is another king,

Jesus!"
The multitude and the
rulers of the city were
troubled when they heard

than those in Thessalonica, in
11 Now these were more noble
Jewish synagogues.
arrived, they went into the
night to Berea. When they
sent Paul and Silas away by
10 The brothers immediately
rest, they let them go.
security from Jason and the
9 When they had taken
these things.

Thessalonica had knowledge
13 But when the Jews of
not a few men.
prominent Greek women, and
believed; also of the
12 Many of them therefore
whether these things were so.
Scriptures daily to see
mind, examining the
with all readiness of the
that they received the word

15 But those who escorted
there.
Silas and Timothy still stayed
do as far as to the sea, and
immediately sent out Paul to
14 Then the brothers
agitating the multitudes.
they came there likewise,
also,
proclaimed by Paul at Berea
that the word of God was

Paul brought him as far as
Athens. Receiving a

commandment to Silas and
Timothy that

they should come to him very
quickly they departed.

Now while Paul waited for
them at Athens, his spirit
was provoked within him as
he saw the city full of idols.
1720 he reasoned in the

said, "He seems to be
dabbler want to say?" Others
said, "What does this
conversing with him. Some
Stoic philosophers also were
1820me of the Epicurean and
those who met him.
with
the marketplace every day
the devout persons, and in
synagogue with the Jews and

advocating foreign deities,"
because he preached Jesus
and the resurrection.

19 They took hold of him, and
brought him to the Areopagus,
saying, "May we know what
this new teaching is,
which is spoken by you?
20 For you bring certain
strange things to our ears. We
want to know therefore what

all things.
that you are very religious in
men of Athens, I perceive
the Areopagus, and said, "You
Saul stood in the middle of
hear some new thing.
else, but either to tell or to
spent their time in nothing
the strangers living there
Now all the Athenians and
these things mean."

being Lord of heaven and
world and all things in it, he
The God who made the
you.
ignorance, this I announce to
therefore you worship in
AN UNKNOWN GOD. What
with this inscription: 'TO
worship, I found also an altar
observed the objects of your
and as I passed along and

on all the surface of the
every nation of men to dwell
He made from one blood
breath, and all things.
himself gives to all life and
needed anything, seeing he
men's hands, as though he
neither is he served by
made with hands,
temples
earth, doesn't dwell in

move, and have our being.' As
28' For in him we live, and
each one of us.
from
him, though he is not far
reach out for him and find
Lord, if perhaps they might
That they should seek the
boundaries of their dwellings,
appointed seasons, and the
earth, having determined

therefore God overlooked. But
30The times of ignorance

of man.

engraved by art and design
gold, or silver, or stone,

that the Divine Nature is like
God, we ought not to think
30Being then the offspring of

offspring.

said, 'For we are also his

some of your own poets have

now he commands that all
people everywhere should
repent,

31 because he has appointed a
day in which he will judge
the world in righteousness by
the man whom he has
ordained; of which he has
given assurance to all men,
in that he has raised him
from the dead."

32 Now when they heard of
the resurrection of the dead,
some mocked; but others said,
"We want to hear you
again concerning this."
33 Thus Paul went out from
among them.
34 But certain men joined
with him, and believed,
among whom also was
Dionysius the Areopagite, and

a woman
named Damaris, and others
with them.

Acts of the Apostles Chapter 18

After these things Paul
departed from Athens, and
came to Corinth.

He found a certain Jew
named Aquila, a man of
Pontus by race, who had

The reasoned in the
trade they were tent makers.
them and worked, for by
the same trade, he lived with
and because he practiced
came to them,
to depart from Rome. He
had commanded all the Jews
Priscilla, because Claudius
his wife
recently come from Italy with

Christ.
Jews that Jesus was the
spirit, testifying to the
Paul was compelled by the
came down from Macedonia,
But when Silas and Timothy
persuaded Jews and Greeks.
and synagogues every Sabbath,

clothing and said to them,
blasphemed, he shook out his
When they opposed him and

8Crispus, the ruler of the

synagogue.

house was next door to the
worshiped God, whose

man named Justus, one who

into the house of a certain

The departed there, and went

Gentiles!"

now on, I will go to the

own heads! I am clean. From

"Your blood be on your

one will attack you to harm
10 for I am with you, and no
be silent;
afraid, but speak and don't
be silent by a vision, "Don't be
The Lord said to Paul in the
baptized.
heard, believed and were
of the Corinthians, when they
Lord with all his house. Many
synagogue, believed in the

13saying, "This man
before the judgment seat,
against Paul and brought him
with one accord rose up
proconsul of Achaia, the Jews
12But when Gallio was
of God among them.
six months, teaching the word
11He lived there a year and
in this city."
you, for I have many people

persuades men to worship

God contrary to the law."

14 But when Paul was about

to open his mouth, Gallio said

to the Jews, "If indeed it

were a matter of wrong or of

wicked crime, you Jews, it

would be reasonable that I

should bear with you;

15 but if they are questions

about words and names and

Gallio didn't care about any
him before the judgment seat.
of the synagogue, and beat
hold on 20sthenes, the ruler
17Then all the Greeks laid
judgment seat.
He drove them from the
a judge of these matters."
to be
yourself. For I don't want
your own law, look to it

himself entered into the
left them there; but he
19 He came to Ephesus, and he
Cenchreae, for he had a vow.
Adula. He shaved his head in
together with Priscilla and
sailed from there for Syria,
leave of the brothers, and
this many more days, took his
18 Paul, having stayed after
of these things.

the
synagogue, and reasoned with
Jews.

20 When they asked him to
stay with them a longer time,
he declined;

21 but taking his leave of
them, and saying, "I must by
all means keep this coming
feast in Jerusalem, but I will
return again to you if God

will," he set sail from Ephesus.

22 When he had landed at Caesarea, he went up and greeted the assembly and went down to Antioch.

23 Having spent some time there, he departed, and went through the region of Galatia and Phrygia in order, establishing all the disciples.

Now a certain Jew named
Apollus, an Alexandrian by
race, an eloquent man, came
to Ephesus. He was mighty in
the scriptures.

This man had been
instructed in the way of the
Lord; and being fervent in
spirit, he spoke and taught
accurately
the things concerning Jesus,

although he knew only the
baptism of John.

He began to speak boldly
in the synagogue. But when
Priscilla and Aquila heard

him, they took him aside, and
explained to him the way of
God more accurately.

When he had determined to
pass over into Achaia, the
brothers encouraged him, and

Chapter 19

Acts of the Apostles

the Christ.

the Scriptures that Jesus was
the Jews, publicly showing by
that he powerfully refused

grace;

who had believed through
come, he greatly helped those
receive him. When he had
wrote to the disciples to

It happened that, while
Apollo was at Corinth, Paul,
having passed through the
upper country, came to
Ephesus, and found certain
disciples.

She said to them, "Did you
receive the Holy Spirit when
you believed?" They said to
him, "No, we haven't even
heard that there is a Holy

Jesus." "Come after him, that is, in believe in the one who would people that they should repentance, saying to the baptized with the baptism of Paul said, "John indeed said, 'Into John's baptism.' "They were you baptized?" "Into what then He said, "Spirit."

men in all.
They were about twelve
prophesied.
landgraves and
they spoke with other
spirit came on them, and
hands on them, the Holy
When Paul had laid his
the Lord Jesus.
were baptized in the name of
When they heard this, they

8He entered into the
synagogue, and spoke boldly
for a period of three months,
reasoning and persuading
about
the things concerning the
Kingdom of God.
But when some were
hardened and disobedient,
speaking evil of the Way
before the multitude, he

miracles by the hands of
I God worked special
and Greeks.
of the Lord Jesus, both Jews
lived in Asia heard the word
years, so that all those who
10 This continued for two
the school of Tyrannus.
disciples, reasoning daily in
from them, and separated the
departed

name of the Lord Jesus,
spirits the

those who had the evil
themselves to invoke over
Jews, exorcists, took on

13 But some of the itinerant
and the evil spirits went out.
from his body to the sick,
or aporns were carried away

12 so that even handkerchiefs

Paul,

and overpowered them, and
spirit was leaped on them,
16 The man in whom the evil
know, but who are you?"
"Jesus I know, and Paul I
15 The evil spirit answered,
priest, who did this.
one 20 even, a Jewish chief
14 There were seven sons of
Jesus whom Paul preaches."
saying, "We adjure you by

and declaring their deeds.
had believed came, confessing,
18 Many also of those who
the Lord Jesus was magnified.
them all, and the name of
lived at Ephesus. Fear fell on
both Jews and Greeks, who
17 This became known to all,
house naked and wounded.
that they fled out of that
so prevailed against them, so

mighty

was growing and becoming
2020 the word of the Lord

thousand pieces of silver.

them, and found it to be fifty
They counted the price of

of all.

and burned them in the sight
brought their books together
practiced magical arts
Many of those who

Erastus, he himself stayed in
served him, Timothy and
Macedonia two of those who
SSHaving sent into
there, I must also see Rome."
saying, "After I have been
Achaia, to go to Jerusalem,
through Macedonia and
spirit, when he had passed
ended, Paul determined in the
SSNow after these things had

25 Whom he gathered together,
business to the craftsmen,
Artemis brought no little
made silver shrines of
Demetria, a silversmith, who
24 For a certain man named
concerning the Way.
arose no small stir
23 About that time there
while.
Asia for a

are made with hands that they are no gods, that away many people, saying has persuaded and turned throughout all Asia, this Paul at Ephesus alone, but almost do You see and hear, that not business we have our wealth. you know that by this occupation, and said, "Sirs, with the workmen of like

Not only is there danger
that this our trade come into
disrepute, but also that the
temple of the great goddess
Artemis will be counted as
nothing, and her majesty
destroyed, whom all Asia and
the world worship."

When they heard this they
were filled with anger, and
cried out, saying, "Great is

in to the people, the disciples
30 When Paul wanted to enter
in travel.

Macedonia, Paul's companions
and Aristarchus, men of
Gains

the theater, having seized
rushed with one accord into
with confusion, and they

29 The whole city was filled
Artemis of the Ephesians!"

didn't

confusion. Most of them
the assembly was in

thing, and some another, for
some therefore cried one

theater.

not to venture into the

sent to him and begged him
Asiarchs, being his friends,

31 Certain also of the

didn't allow him.

know why they had come
together.

33 They brought Alexander out
of the multitude, the Jews
putting him forward.

Alexander beckoned with his
hand,

and would have made a
defense to the people.

34 But when they perceived
that he was a Jew, all with

and of the image which fell
the great goddess Artemis,
Ephesians is temple keeper of
know that the city of the
man is there who doesn't
"You men of Ephesus, what
quieted the multitude, he said,
35 When the town clerk had
Artemis of the Ephesians!"
two hours cried out, "Great is
one voice for a time of about

down from Zeus?

362seeing then that these

things can't be denied, you

ought to be quiet, and to do

nothing rash.

37For you have brought these

men here, who are neither

robbers of temples nor

blasphemers of your goddess.

38If therefore Demetrius and

the craftsmen who are with

danger of being accused
40For indeed we are in

assembly.

be settled in the regular

about other matters, it will
39But if you seek anything

one another.

them press charges against
and there are prosecutors. Let
anyone, the courts are open,
him have a matter against

concerning this day's riot,
there being no cause.

Concerning it, we
wouldn't be able to give an
account of this commotion."
41 When he had thus spoken,
he dismissed the assembly.

Acts of the Apostles

Chapter 20

After the uproar had ceased,
Paul sent for the disciples,

took leave of them, and
departed to go into
Macedonia.

2 When he had gone through
those parts, and had
encouraged them with many
words, he came into Greece.
3 When he had spent three
months there, and a plot was
made against him by Jews as
he was about to set sail for

and were waiting for us at
But these had gone ahead,

Asia.

Tychicus and Trophimus of
of Derbe; Timothy; and

the Thessalonians; Gaius

Aristarchus and Secundus of

far as Asia: Zoster of Beroea;

These accompanied him as

return through Macedonia.

So he determined to

break bread, Paul talked with
were gathered together to
week, when the disciples
on the first day of the
we stayed seven days.
days, where
to them at Troas in five
Unleavened Bread, and came
Philip after the days of
We sailed away from
Troas.

sleep. As Paul spoke still
weighed down with deep
Eutychus sat in the window,
A certain young man named
were gathered together.
the upper room where we
There were many lights in
speech until midnight.
next day and continued his
intending to depart on the
them,

and had talked with them a
had broken bread, and eaten,
11 When he had done up, and
his life is in him."
said, "Don't be troubled, for
upon him, and embracing him
10 Paul went down, and fell
taken up dead.
from the third story, and was
by his sleep, he fell down
longer, being weighed down

long while, even until
break of day, he departed.
12 They brought the boy in
alive, and were greatly
comforted.

13 But we went ahead to
the ship, set sail for Assos,
intending to take Paul aboard
there, for he had so
arranged, intending himself to
go by land.

16 For Paul had determined to
we came to Miletus.
Troyllium, and the day after
stayed at
we touched at Samos and
opposite Chios. The next day
came the following day
sailing from there, we
came to Mitylene.
we took him aboard, and
14 When he met us at Assos,

him, he said to them, "You
18 When they had come to
the elders of the assembly
Ephesus, and called to himself
17 From Miletus he sent to
on the day of Pentecost.
for him, to be in Jerusalem
hastening, if it were possible
in Asia; for he was
might not have to spend time
sail past Ephesus, that he

So how I didn't shrink from
Jews;
of the
happened to me by the plots
and with trials which
humility with many tears,
I observing the Lord with all
the time,
Asia, how I was with you all
first day that I set foot in
yourself know from the

the spirit to Jerusalem, not
Now, behold, I go down by
Lord Jesus.
God, and faith toward our
to Greeks repentance toward
Satisfying both to Jews and
house,
to
you publicly and from house
that was profitable, teaching
declaring to you anything

the ministry which I received
finish my race with joy and
dear to myself, so that I may
count; nor do I hold my life
But these things don't
wait for me.
that bonds and afflictions
testifies in every city saying
except that the Holy Spirit
me there;
knowing what will happen to

from the blood of all men,
this day that I am clean
Therefore I testify to you
no more.
of God, will see my face
about preaching the Kingdom
you all, among whom I went
25 Now, behold, I know that
the grace of God.

testify to the Good News of
from the Lord Jesus, to fully

For I didn't shrink from
declaring to you the whole
counsel of God.

Take heed, therefore, to
yourselves, and to all the
flock, in which the Holy
Spirit has made you

overseers, to
shepherd the assembly of the
Lord and God which he
purchased with his own blood.

period of three years I didn't
remembering that for a
31Therefore watch,
the disciples after them.
perverse things, to draw away
your own selves, speaking
30Men will arise from among
spearing the flock.
enter in among you, not
departure, vicious wolves will
So for I know that after my

gold, or clothing.
I coveted no one's silver, or
who are sanctified.
inheritance among all those
blind up, and to give you the
his grace, which is able to
to God, and to the word of
Now, brothers, I entrust you
day with tears.
night and
cease to admonish everyone

blessed to give than to

himself said, 'It is more

the Lord Jesus, that he

to remember the words of

ought to help the weak, and

example, that so laboring you

35 In all things I gave you an

were with me.

necessities, and those who

these hands served my

34 You yourselves know that

receive."

36 When he had spoken these

things, he knelt down and

prayed with them all.

37 They all wept a lot, and

fell on Paul's neck and kissed

him,

38 sorrowing most of all

because of the word which

he had spoken, that they

should see his face no more.

And
they accompanied him to the
ship.

Acts of the Apostles Chapter 21

When it happened that we
had parted from them and
had set sail, we came with a
straight course to Cos, and
the
next day to Rhodes, and from

4 Having found disciples, we
came to

the ship was to unload her

and landed at Tyre, for there

left hand, we sailed to Syria,

of Cyprus, leaving it on the

3 When we had come in sight

went aboard, and set sail.

crossing over to Phenicia, we

5 Having found a ship

there to Patara.

us on our way until we were
wives and children, brought
journey. They all, with
we departed and went on our
had accomplished the day,
When it happened that we
up to Jerusalem.
do
the spirit, that he should not
These said to Paul through
stayed there seven days.

them one day.
brothers, and stayed with
at Ptolemais. We greeted the
voyage from Tyre, we arrived
When we had finished the
home again.
the ship, and they returned
each other, we went on board
After saying goodbye to
on the beach, we prayed.
out of the city. Kneeling down

prophesied.
virgin daughters who
Now this man had four
stayed with him.
was one of the seven, and
of Philip the evangelist, who
house
Caesarea. We entered into the
departed, and came to
were Paul's companions,
80 on the next day, we, who

10As we stayed there some

days, a certain prophet named

Agabus came down from

Judea.

11Coming to us, and taking

Paul's belt, he bound his own

feet and hands, and said,

12"Thus says the Holy Spirit:

13So will the Jews at

Jerusalem bind the man who

owns this belt, and will

bound, but also to die at

ready not only to be

breaking my heart? For I am
are you doing, weeping and

13 Then Paul answered, "What

do up to Jerusalem.

that place begged him not to
things, both we and they of

12 When we heard these

the Gentiles."

to shroud him into the hands of

Jerusalem for the name of
the Lord Jesus."

14 When he would not be
persuaded, we ceased, saying,
"The Lord's will be done."

15 After these days we took
up our baggage and went up
to Jerusalem.

16 Some of the disciples from
Caesarea also went with us,
bringing one Mnason of

he reported one by one the
19 When he had greeted them,
present.
and all the elders were
went in with us to James;
18 The day following, Paul
received us gladly.
Jerusalem, the brothers
17 When we had come to
whom we would stay.
Cyprus, an early disciple, with

21 They have been informed
all zealous for the law.
have believed, and they are
among the Jews of those who
many thousands there are
him, "You see, brother, how
glorified God. They said to
20 They when they heard it,
through his ministry
among the Gentiles
things which God had worked
bestow had God had worked

Therefore do what we tell
will hear that you have come.
must certainly meet, for they
What then? The assembly
customs.
neither to walk after the
circumcise their children
telling them not to
Gentiles to forsake Moses,
the Jews who are among the
about you, that you teach all

yourself also walk keeping
about you, but that you

they have been informed

is no truth in the things that

Then all will know that there

they may shave their heads.

their expenses for them, that

yourself with them, and pay

Take them, and purify

have taken a vow.

you. We have four men who

26 Then Paul took the men,

sexual immorality."

strangled things, and from

to idols, from blood, from

themselves from food offered
except that they should keep

observe no such thing,

our decision that they should

who believe, we have written

25 But concerning the Gentiles

the law.

and the next day purified
himself and went with them
into the temple, declaring the
fulfillment of the days of
purification, until the offering
was offered for every one of
them.

27 When the seven days were
almost completed, the Jews
from Asia, when they saw
him in the temple, stirred up

For they had seen
this holy place!"
the temple, and has defiled
he also brought Greeks into
law, and this place. Moreover,
against the people, and the
teachers all men everywhere
help! This is the man who
screaming out, "Men of Israel,
hands on him,
all the multitude and laid

shut.

Immediately the doors were

him out of the temple.

They seized Paul and dragged

and the people ran together.

30 All the city was moved,

into the temple.

brought him

supposed that Paul had

him in the city and they

Trophimus, the Ephesian, with

As they were trying to kill
him, news came up to the
commanding officer of the
regiment that all Jerusalem
was

in an uproar.
Immediately he took
soldiers and centurions, and
ran down to them. They when
they saw the chief captain
and

the soldiers, stopped beating Paul.

33 Then the commanding officer came near, arrested him, commanded him to be bound with two chains, and inquired who he was and what he had done.

34 Some shouted one thing, and some another, among the crowd. When he couldn't find

36for the multitude of the

crowd;

the

because of the violence of

was carried by the soldiers

stairs, it happened that he

35When he came to the

baracks.

to be brought into the

the noise, he commanded him
out the truth because of

and led out into the
days stirred up to sedition
Egyptian, who before these
38Aren't you then the
said, "Do you know Greek?
"May I speak to you?" He
asked the commanding officer,
brought into the barracks, he
37As Paul was about to be
out, "Away with him!"
people followed after crying

wilderness the

four thousand men of the

Assassins?"

39But Paul said, "I am a Jew,

from Tarsus in Cilicia, a

citizen of no insignificant

city. I beg you, allow me to

40speak to the people."

40When he had given him

permission, Paul, standing on

the stairs, beckoned with his

hand to the people. When
there was a great silence, he
spoke to them in the Hebrew
language, saying,

Acts of the Apostles

Chapter 22

"Brothers and fathers, listen
to the defense which I now
make to you."

When they heard that he
spoke to them in the Hebrew

It persecuted this Way to the
all are this day.
zealous for God, even as you
law of our fathers, being
to the strict tradition of the
Gamaliel, instructed according
up in this city at the feet of
Tarsus of Cilicia, but brought
3" I am indeed a Jew, born in
more quiet. He said,
landed, they were even

death, binding and delivering
into prisons both men and
women.

As also the high priest and
all the council of the elders
testify from whom also I
received letters to the
brothers, and traveled to
Damascus to bring them also
who were there to Jerusalem
in bonds to be punished.

81 answered, 'Who are you,
persecuting me?'

'Saul, Saul, why are you
heard a voice saying to me,
I fell to the ground, and

me.
the sky a great light around
suddenly there shone from
Damascus, about noon,

my journey, and came close to
it happened that, as I made

'Arise, and go into Damascus.
Lord?' The Lord said to me,
'I do, What shall I do,

who spoke to me.
understand the voice of him
were afraid, but they didn't
indeed saw the light and
those who were with me
persecute.'

Jesus of Nazareth, whom you
Lord?' He said to me, 'I am

reported of by all the Jews

according to the law, well

120ne Ananias, a devout man

Damascus.

were with me, I came into

by the hand of those who

glory of that light, being led

11 When I couldn't see for the

appointed for you to do.'

all things which are

There you will be told about

who lived in Damascus,
I came to me, and standing
by me said to me, 'Brother
Saul, receive your sight!' In
that very hour I looked up at
him.

14 He said, 'The God of our
fathers has appointed you to
know his will, and to see the
Righteous One, and to hear a
voice from his mouth.

temple, I fell into a trance,
and while I prayed in the
had returned to Jerusalem,
17" It happened that, when I
name of the Lord.'
away your sins, calling on the
Arise, be baptized, and wash
16 Now why do you wait?
you have seen and heard.
for him to all men of what
15 For you will be a witness

in you.
syndacore those who believed
imprisoned and beat in every
themselves know that I
I said, 'Lord, they
concerning me from you.'
testimony
they will not receive
Jerusalem quickly because
'Hurry and get out of
and saw him saying to me,

20 When the blood of Stephen,
your witness, was shed, I also
was standing by and
consenting to his death, and
guarding the cloaks of those
who killed him.
21 He said to me, 'Depart, for
I will send you out far from
here to the Gentiles.'
22 They listened to him until
he said that; then they lifted

by
ordering him to be examined
brought into the barracks,
commanded him to be
the commanding officer
threw dust into the air
threw off their cloaks, and
as they cried out, and
he isn't fit to live!"
the earth of this fellow, for
up their voice, and said, "Rid

it, he went to the
26 When the centurion heard
not found guilty?"
man who is a Roman, and
lawful for you to scourge a
centurion who stood by." Is it
with thongs, Paul asked the
27 When they had tied him up
shouted against him like that.
know for what crime they
scourging, that he might

citizenship for a great price."
answered, "I bought my
88The commanding officer
"Yes."
are you a Roman?" He said,
came and asked him, "Tell me
89The commanding officer
do for this man is a Roman!"
about to
him, "Watch what you are
commanding officer and told

desiring to know the truth
30 But on the next day

had bound him.

he was a Roman, because he
afraid when he realized that
commanding officer also was
departed from him, and the
were about to examine him
31 immediately those who

Roman."

Paul said, "But I was born a

Paul, looking steadily at

Chapter 23

Acts of the Apostles

him before them.

brought Paul down and set

council to come together, and

chief priests and all the

bonds, and commanded the

from the

by the Jews, he freed him

about why he was accused

whitewashed wall! Do you sit
will strike you, you

Then Paul said to him, "God
month.

by him to strike him on the
commanded those who stood
The high priest, Ananias,

day."
good conscience until this

have lived before God in all
the council, said, "Brothers, I

to judge me according to the
law, and command me to be
struck contrary to the law?"
Those who stood by said,
"Do you malign God's high
priest?"
Paul said, "I didn't know,
brothers, that he was high
priest. For it is written, 'You
shall not speak evil of a
ruler of your people.'"

When he had said this, an

being judged!"

resurrection of the dead I am
concerning the hope and

Pharisee, a son of Pharisees.

"Men and brothers, I am a

council,

Pharisees, he cried out in the
 Sadducees and the other

that the one part were

But when Paul perceived

contended, saying, "We find

Pharisees but stood up, and

some of the scribes of the

A great clamor arose, and

Pharisees confess all of these.

angel, nor spirit; but the

there is no resurrection, nor

For the Sadducees say that

the assembly was divided.

Pharisees and Sadducees, and

argument arose between the

no evil in this man. But if a
spirit or angel has spoken to
him, let's not fight against
God!"

10 When a great argument
arose, the commanding officer,
fearing that Paul would be
torn in pieces by them,
commanded the soldiers to go
down and take him by force
from among them, and bring

curse, saying that they
bound themselves under a
the Jews banded together, and
12 When it was day, some of
also at Rome."
Jerusalem, so you must testify
have testified about me at
"Cheer up, Paul, for as you
Lord stood by him, and said,
11 The following night, the
him into the barracks.

have killed Paul.
to taste nothing until we
ourselves under a great curse,
said, "We have bound
priests and the elders, and
14 They came to the chief
this conspiracy.
forty people who had made
13 There were more than
until they had killed Paul.
would neither eat nor drink

16But Paul's sister's son
near."
him before he comes
exactly. We are ready to kill
going to judge his case more
tomorrow, as though you were
you
should bring him down to
commanding officer that he
council inform the
15Now therefore, you with the

1820 he took him, and
something to tell him."

has

commanding officer, for he
this young man to the

centurions, and said, "Bring

17 Paul summoned one of the

Paul.

into the barracks and told

and he came and entered

heard of their lying in wait,

privately."What is it that
going aside, asked him
took him by the hand, and
The commanding officer
something to tell you."
man to you, who has
asked me to bring this young
me and
"Paul, the prisoner, summoned
commanding officer, and said,
brought him to the

you have to tell me?"

She said, "The Jews have

agreed to ask you to bring

Paul down to the council

tomorrow, as though intending

to inquire somewhat more

accurately concerning him.

"Therefore don't yield to

them, for more than forty

men lie in wait for him, who

have bound themselves under

course neither to eat nor to
 drink until they have killed
 him. Now they are ready
 looking for the promise from
 you."

SS20 the commanding officer
 let the young man go,
 charging him, "Tell no one
 that you have revealed these
 things to me."

Paul on one, and bring him
animals, that they might set
24He asked them to provide
the third hour of the night."
men armed with spears, at
horsesmen, and two hundred
Caesarea, with seventy
soldiers to go as far as
"Prepare two hundred
the centurions, and said,
23He called to himself two of

that he was a Roman.

rescued him, having learned
came with the soldiers and
be killed by them, when I

the Jews, and was about to

27" This man was seized by

Greeks.

most excellent governor Felix:
26" Claudius Lysias to the

25" He wrote a letter like this:
safely to Felix the governor.

Jews lay in wait for the man,
30 When I was told that the
of imprisonment.
anything worthy of death or
but not to be charged with
about questions of their law,
29 I found him to be accused
council.
brought him down to their
why they accused him, I
28 Desiring to know the cause

32But on the next day they

Antipatris.

and brought him by night to
out their orders, took Paul
3120 the soldiers, carrying

Farewell."

against him before you.
to bring their accusations
accusers also

immediately charging his
I sent him to you

left the horsemen to go with
him, and returned to the
barracks.

33 When they came to
Caesarea and delivered the
letter to the governor, they
also presented Paul to him.

34 When the governor had
read it, he asked what
province he was from. When
he understood that he was

with certain elders and
priest, Ananias, came down
After five days, the high

Chapter 24

Acts of the Apostles

he be kept in Herod's palace.
arrive." He commanded that
when your accusers also
35" I will hear you fully

Cilicia, he said,

from

3we accept it in all ways

coming to this nation,

excellent measures are

and that

you we enjoy much peace,

him, saying, "Seeing that by

Tertullus began to accuse

2When he was called,

Paul.

informed the governor against
orator, one Tertullus. They

and in all places, most
excellent Felix, with all
thankfulness.

But, that I don't delay you, I
entreat you to bear with us
and hear a few words.
For we have found this man
to be a blasphemer, an instigator
of insurrections among all
the Jews throughout the
world, and a ringleader of the

sect of the Nazarenes.
He even tried to profane the
temple, and we arrested him.

By examining him yourself
 you may ascertain all these
 things of which we accuse
 him."

The Jews also joined in the
 attack, affirming that these
 things were so.
 10 When the governor had

Jerusalem.

went up to worship at

than twelve days since I

recognize that it is not more
I seeing that you can

I cheerfully make my defense,
of this nation for many years.

judge

know that you have been a

Paul answered, "Because I

beckoned to him to speak,

12 In the temple they didn't
find me disputing with
anyone or stirring up a
crowd, either in the
synagogues, or in
the city.

13 Nor can they prove to you
the things of which they now
accuse me.

14 But this I confess to you,
that after the Way, which

both of the just and unjust.
resurrection of the dead,
look for that there will be a
which these also themselves
showing hope toward God,
prophets;
which are written in the
are according to the law, and
believing all things which
the God of our fathers,
they call a sect, so I serve

in the temple, not with a
from Asia found me purified
amid which certain Jews
offering;
nedy to my nation, and
came to bring gifts for the
I, now after some years, I
and men.
void of offense toward God
always having a conscience
I therein I also practice

thing that I cried standing
Unless it is for this one
stood before the council,
they found in me when I
themselves say what injustice
So or else let these men
anything against me.
accusation, if they had
here before you, and to make
19 They ought to have been
mob, nor with turmoil.

"Case."
down, I will decide your
commanding officer, comes
"When Lysias, the
the Way, deferred them, saying
exact knowledge concerning
SS But Felix, having more
being judged before you
resurrection of the dead I am
among them, 'Concerning the

concerning the faith in Christ
for Paul, and heard him
who was a Jewess, and sent
came with Drusilla, his wife,
But after some days, Felix
serve him or to visit him.
to forbid any of his friends to
privileges, and not to
custody, and should have some
that Paul should be kept in
He ordered the centurion

Jesus.

“As he reasoned about

righteousness, self-control, and

the judgment to come, Felix

was terrified, and answered,

“Go your way for this time,

and when it is convenient

for me, I will summon you.”

Meanwhile, he also hoped

that money would be given

to him by Paul, that he might

Chapter 25

Acts of the Apostles

Jews, Felix left Paul in bonds.
the

desiring to gain favor with
by Porcius Festus, and

fulfilled, Felix was succeeded
But when two years were

and talked with him.

he sent for him more often,
release him. Therefore also

to Jerusalem; plotting to kill
that he would summon him
asking a favor against him,
and they begged him,
informed him against Paul,
the principal men of the Jews
Then the high priest and
from Caesarea.
days went up to Jerusalem
into the province, after three
festus therefore, having come

him on the way.

4 However Festus answered

that Paul should be kept in

custody at Caesarea, and that

he himself was about to

depart shortly.

5 "Let them therefore," said

he, "that are in power among

you go down with me, and if

there is anything wrong in

the man, let them accuse

him."

When he had stayed among
them more than ten days, he
went down to Caesarea, and
on the next day he sat on
the judgment seat, and
commanded Paul to be
brought.

When he had come, the Jews
who had come down from
Jerusalem stood around him,

Paul and said, "Are you
favor with the Jews, answered
But Festus, desiring to gain
have I sinned at all."
temple, nor against Caesar,
the Jews, nor against the
"Neither against the law of
8while he said in his defense,
they could not prove,
and grievous charges which
bringing against him many

and have committed anything
I'll for if I have done wrong,
also know very well.
wrong to the Jews, as you
to be tried. I have done no
judgment seat, where I ought
standing before Caesar's
10 But Paul said, "I am
concerning these things?"
and be judged by me there
willing to go up to Jerusalem,

shall do."
to Caesar. To Caesar you
answered, "You have appealed
conferred with the council,
12 Then Festus, when he had
to Caesar!"
give me up to them. I appeal
accuse me of, no one can
those things is true that they
refuse to die; but if none of
worthy of death, I don't

at Jerusalem, the chief priests
saw I know whom, when I was
a prisoner by Felix;
"There is a certain man left
before the king, saying,
days, Festus laid Paul's case
14As he stayed there many
and greeted Festus.
Bernice arrived at Caesarea,
passed, King Agrippa and
13Now when some days had

defense concerning the
opportunity to make his
face to face, and has had
accused has met the accusers
to destruction, before the
Romans to give up any man
it is not the custom of the
Jews to whom I answered that
sentence against him.
informed me, asking for a
and the elders of the Jews

brought no charge of such
accusers stood up, they
18Concerning whom, when the
brought.
commanded the man to be
on the judgment seat, and
delay but on the next day sat
come together here, I didn't
17When therefore they had
laid against him.
matter

Jerusalem and
was willing to go to
things, I asked whether he
indvire concerning these
20Being perplexed how to
affirmed to be alive.
who was dead, whom Paul
religion, and about one Jesus,
against him about their own
Ibnt had certain questions
things as I supposed;

there be judged concerning
these matters.

But when Paul had
appealed to be kept for the
decision of the emperor, I
commanded him to be kept
until I

could send him to Caesar."
Scriba said to Festus, "I
also would like to hear the
man myself." "Tomorrow," he

the command of Festus, Paul
principal men of the city at
commanding officers and
of hearing with the
place

they had entered into the
come with great pomp, and
Agrippa and Bernice had
2320 on the next day when
said, "you shall hear him."

25 But when I found that he
longer.
that he ought not to live any
Jerusalem and here, crying
petitioned me, both at
multitude of the Jews
man, about whom all the
present with us, you see this
and all men who are here
24 Festus said, "Kind Agrippa,
brought in.

Agrippa, that, after
especially before you, King
forth before you, and
Therefore I have brought him
thing to write to my lord.
So of whom I have no certain
determined to send him.
emperor I
himself appeared to the
worthy of death, and as he
had committed nothing

Then Paul stretched out his
may speak for yourself."
Aquila said to Paul, "You
Chapter 26

Acts of the Apostles
the charges against him."
prisoner, not to also specify
unreasonable, in sending a
For it seems to me

something to write.
examination, I may have

the Jews. Therefore I beg you
questions which are among
expert in all customs and
especially because you are
Jews,
that I am accused by the
day concerning all the things
my defense before you this
Agrippa, that I am to make
S" I think myself happy King
hand, and made his defense.

Pharisee.
sect of our religion I lived a
testify that after the strictest
first, if they are willing to
having known me from the
nation and at Jerusalem;
beginning among my own
youth up, which was from the
my way of life from my
4"Indeed, all the Jews know
to hear me patiently.

8Why is it judged incredible
the Jews' King Ahab!
accused by
Concerning this hope I am
day hope to attain.
earnestly serving night and
Which our twelve tribes,
fathers,
promise made by God to our
judged for the hope of the
Now I stand here to be

With you, if God does raise
the dead?

"I myself most certainly
thought that I ought to do
many things contrary to the
name of Jesus of Nazareth.
10 This I also did in
Jerusalem. I both shut up
many of the saints in prisons,
having received authority
from the

to Damascus with the
12" Whereupon as I traveled
to foreign cities.
them, I persecuted them even
exceedingly enraged against
make them blasphemers. Being
the synagogues, I tried to
punishing them often in all
vote against them.

were but to death I gave my
chief priests, and when they

authority and commission

from the chief priests,

13 At noon, O king, I saw on

the way a light from the sky,
brighter than the sun, shining

around me and those who

traveled with me.

14 When we had all fallen to

the earth, I heard a voice

saying to me in the Hebrew

language, '2a1, 2a1, why are

you persecuting me? It is
hard for you to kick against
the goads.'

'I said, "Who are you,
Lord?"' He said, 'I am Jesus,
whom you are persecuting.
But arise, and stand on
your feet, for I have appeared
to you for this purpose: to
appoint you a servant and a
witness both of the things

may
of Satan to God, that they
to light and from the power
they may turn from darkness
that open their eyes, that
to whom I send you,
people, and from the Gentiles,
I delivering you from the
reveal to you;
the things which I will
which you have seen, and of

receive remission of sins and
an inheritance among those
who are sanctified by faith
in me.

19 Therefore, King Agrippa, I
was not disobedient to the
heavenly vision,
Sobut declared first to them
of Damascus, at Jerusalem,
and throughout all the
country of Judea, and also to

the

Gentiles, that they should
repent and turn to God, doing
works worthy of repentance.

For this reason the Jews
seized me in the temple, and
tried to kill me.

Having therefore obtained
the help that is from God, I
stand to this day testifying
both to small and great,

defense, Festus said with a
SAs he thus made his

Gentiles."

these people and to the

to proclaim light both to

of the dead, he would be first

and how, by the resurrection

Show the Christ must suffer,

would happen,

prophets and Moses said

saying nothing but what the

that none of these things is
freely. For I am persuaded
things to whom also I speak
For the king knows of these
truth and reasonableness.
but boldly declare words of
crazy, most excellent Festus,
But he said, "I am not
driving you insane!"
crazy! Your great learning is
loud voice, "Paul, you are

that whether with little or
29Paul said, "I pray to God,
Christian?"
trying to make me a
a little persuasion are you
28Aqripa said to Paul, "With
that you believe."
believe the prophets? I know
27King Aqripa, do you
not been done in a corner.
hidden from him, for this has

nothing worthy of death or of
saying, "This man does
they spoke one to another,
31 When they had withdrawn,
those who sat with them.
governor, and Bernice, and
30 The king rose up with the
except for these bonds."
might become such as I am,
also all that hear me this day
with much, not only you, but

"bonds."

Agrippa said to Festus,
"This man might have been
set free if he had not
appealed to Caesar."

Acts of the Apostles Chapter 25

When it was determined
that we should sail for Italy,
they delivered Paul and
certain other prisoners to a

kindly and gave him
Zidon. Julius treated Paul
The next day we touched at
Thessalonica, being with us.
Aristarchus, a Macedonian of
coast of Asia, we put to sea;
about to sail to places on the
Adramyttium, which was
Embarking in a ship of
Aegaeum band.

centurion named Julius, of the

permission to go to his
friends and

refresh himself.

Putting to sea from there,
we sailed under the lee of
Cyprus, because the winds

were contrary.

When we had sailed across
the sea which is off Cilicia
and Pamphylia, we came to
Myra, a city of Lycia.

8With difficulty sailing along
lee of Crete, opposite Zalmona.
Further, we sailed under the
us
Cnidus, the wind not allowing
with difficulty opposite
many days, and had come
When we had sailed slowly
Italy, and he put us on board.
ship of Alexandria sailing for
6There the centurion found a

be with injury and much loss
perceive that the voyage will
10 and said to them, "Sirs, I
Paul admonished them,
had now already done by
dangerous, because the fast
and the voyage was now
9 When much time had passed
the city of Iassea.
place called Fair Havens, near
it we came to a certain

not only of the cargo and the
ship, but also of our lives."

But the centurion gave
more heed to the master and
to the owner of the ship than
to those things which were
spoken by Paul.

12 Because the haven was not
suitable to winter in, the
majority advised going to sea
from there, if by any means

they could reach Phoenix, and
winter there, which is a port
of Crete, looking northeast
and southeast.

13 When the south wind blew
softly, supposing that they
had obtained their purpose,
they weighed anchor and
sailed along Crete, close to
shore.

14 But before long, a stormy

17 After they had hoisted it

secure the boat.

were able, with difficulty, to

small island called Clanda, we

16 Running under the lee of a

driven along.

we gave way to it, and were

and couldn't face the wind,

15 When the ship was caught,

which is called Euroclydon.

wind beat down from shore,

190n the third day they
overboard.
they began to throw things
with the storm, the next day
18As we labored exceedingly
so were driven along.
lowered the sea anchor, and
on the 2yrtis sand bars, they
that they would run aground
reinforce the ship. Fearing
up, they used cables to help

threw out the ship's tackle
with their own hands.

20 When neither sun nor stars
shone on us for many days,
and no small storm pressed
on us, all hope that we
would be saved was now
taken away.

21 When they had been long
without food, Paul stood up
in the middle of them, and

the God whose I am and
night an angel, belonging to
33For there stood by me this
of the ship.
of life among you, but only
up, for there will be no loss
22Now I exhort you to cheer
gotten this injury and loss.
set sail from Crete, and have
listened to me, and not have
said, "Sir, you should have

me.

just as it has been spoken to
I believe God, that it will be

Therefore, sirs, cheer up! For
with you.

sail

granted you all those who
Caesar. Behold, God has

Paul. You must stand before
Saying, 'Don't be afraid,

whom I serve,

26But we must run aground
on a certain island."

27But when the fourteenth
night had come, as we were
driven back and forth in the
Adriatic Sea, about midnight
the sailors surmised that they
were drawing near to some
land.

28They took soundings, and
found twenty fathoms. After

had lowered the boat into the
to flee out of the ship, and
30As the sailors were trying
daylight.
the stern, and wished for
they let go four anchors from
around on rocky ground,
30Fearing that we would run
fifteen fathoms.
soundings again, and found
a little while, they took

33While the day was coming
it fall off.
the ropes of the boat, and let
32Then the soldiers cut away
can't be saved."
these stay in the ship, you
and to the soldiers, "Unless
31Paul said to the centurion
the bow,
would lay out anchors from
sea, pretending that they

35 When he had said this, and
headed."
perish from any of your
safety; for not a hair will
some food, for this is for your
34 Therefore I beg you to take
fasting, having taken nothing
that you wait and continue
day is the fourteenth day
take some food, saying, "This
on, Paul begged them all to

enough, they lightened the
38 When they had eaten

the ship.
hundred seventy-six souls on
37 In all, we were two

and they also took food.
36 Then they all cheered up,

began to eat.

of all, and he broke it, and

thanks to God in the presence

had taken bread, he gave

ship, throwing out the wheat
into the sea.

39 When it was day, they
didn't recognize the land, but
they noticed a certain bay
with a beach, and they
decided

to try to drive the ship onto
it.

40 Casting off the anchors,
they left them in the sea, at

violence of the waves.
began to break up by the
immovable, but the stern
struck and remained
the vessel around. The bow
where two seas met, they ran
AlBut coming to a place
made for the beach.
foresail to the wind, they
rigger ropes. Hoisting up the
the same time untying the

42The soldiers' counsel was
to kill the prisoners, so that
none of them would swim
out and escape.

43But the centurion, desiring
to save Paul, stopped them
from their purpose, and
commanded that those who
could swim should throw
themselves overboard first to
go toward the land;

The natives showed us

was called Malta.

they learned that the island

When we had escaped, then

Chapter 28

Acts of the Apostles

escaped safely to the land.
it happened that they all

other things from the ship. 20

some on planks, and some on

And the rest should follow,

creature hanging from his
4 When the natives saw the
and fastened on his hand.
came out because of the heat,
them on the fire, a viper
a bundle of sticks and laid
3 But when Paul had gathered
rain, and because of the cold.
us all, because of the present
kindled a fire, and received
uncommon kindness; for they

hand, they said one to another, "No doubt this man

is a

murderer, whom, though he has escaped from the sea, yet justice has not allowed to live."

However he shook off the creature into the fire, and wasn't harmed.

But they expected that he

belonging to the chief man of
that place were lands
Now in the neighborhood of
was a dog.
their minds, and said that he
happen to him, they changed
time and saw nothing bad
long
when they watched for a
down dead suddenly but
would have swollen or fallen

the rest also who had

Then when this was done,

his hands on him, healed him.
in to him, prayed, and laying

and dysentery. Paul entered

of Paulus lay sick of fever

It happened that the father

entertained us for three days.

received us, and courteously

who

the island, named Paulus,

Twin Brothers."

island, whose sign was "The

which had wintered in the

sail in a ship of Alexandria

11 After three months, we set

things that we needed.

sailed, they put on board the

many honors, and when we

10 They also honored us with

and were cured.

diseases in the island came,

and were entrusted to stay
14where we found brothers,
Putoli,
second day we came to
the
south wind sprang up, and on
Rhedinum. After one day a
ground and arrived at
13From there we circled
stayed there three days.
12Touching at Zyracuse, we

16 When we entered into

courage.

he thanked God, and took

Taverns. When Paul saw them,

Three

Market of Apqins and The

to meet us as far as The

when they heard of us, came

15 From there the brothers,

we came to Rome.

with them for seven days. 20

Rome, the centurion delivered
the prisoners to the captain
of the guard, but Paul was
allowed to stay by himself
with the soldier who guarded
him.

It happened that after
three days Paul called
together those who were the
leaders of the Jews. When
they had

no cause of death in me.
me free, because there was
examined me, desired to set
18 who, when they had
the hands of the Romans,
prisoner from Jerusalem into
fathers, still was delivered
people, or the customs of our
had done nothing against the
them, "I, brothers, though I
come together, he said to

with this chain."

bound

of the hope of Israel I am

spoke with you. For because
asked to see you and to

20 For this cause therefore I
to accuse my nation.

I had anything about which
to appeal to Caesar, not that
against it, I was constrained
19 But when the Jews spoke

it is spoken against." known to us that everywhere concerning this sect, it is you what you think. For as But we desire to hear from evil of you. here and report or speak any of the brothers come Judge concerning you, nor did neither received letters from Silthey said to him, "We

23 When they had appointed
him a day, many people came
to him at his lodging. He
explained to them, testifying
about the Kingdom of God,
and persuading them
concerning Jesus, both from
the law of Moses and from
the
prophets, from morning until
evening.

Some believed the things
which were spoken, and some
disbelieved.

When they didn't agree
among themselves, they
departed after Paul had
spoken one word, "The Holy
Spirit

spoke rightly through Isaiah,
the prophet, to our fathers,
saying, 'Go to this people,

and say in hearing, you will
hear but will in no way
understand. In seeing, you
will see, but will in no way
perceive.

For this people's heart has
grown callous. Their ears are
dull of hearing. Their eyes
they have closed. Lest they
should see with their eyes,
hear with their ears,

having a great dispute among
words, the Jews departed,
29 When he had said these
things, he also said:
"I will also listen."
They is sent to the nations. They
you, that the salvation of God
28 Be it known therefore to
heal them.
would
and would turn again, and I
understand with their heart,

Romans Chapter 1

without hindrance.

Christ with all boldness,

concerning the Lord Jesus

God, and teaching the things

to preaching the Kingdom of

were coming to him,

house, and received all who

years in his own rented

30 Paul stayed two whole

themselves.